The People's
SHORTER ANGLICAN MISSAL

The Society of S.S. Peter and Paul
at 9 Northumberland Avenue,
London
MCMXXXIX

Printed in Great Britain by
Lowe & Brydone Printers Ltd., London

CONTENTS

	Page
A Kalendar	vii
Asperges	1
Propers of the Season, Advent to Good Friday	3–170
Order and Canon of the Mass (*follows p.*170)	i–xxxiii
Order for Ministering the Holy Communion to the People	xxxiv
Propers of the Season, Easter to Advent	171
Propers of Saints	342
Masses for the Dead	458

A KALENDAR

JANUARY.

† 1	CIRCUMCISION OF OUR LORD, AND OCTAVE OF NATIVITY, *p.* 42
5	Vigil of the Epiphany.
† 6	EPIPHANY OF OUR LORD, *p.* 46
8	St. Lucian, Pr.M.
13	OCTAVE OF EPIPHANY.
14	St. Hilary, B.C.D.
17	St. Anthony, Ab.
18	Chair of St. Peter at Rome, and St. Prisca. V.M.
19	St. Wulfstan, B.C.
20	SS. Fabian, P., and Sebastian, MM.
21	St. Agnes, V.M.
22	SS. Vincent and Anastasius, MM.
24	St. Timothy, B.M.
25	CONVERSION OF ST. PAUL, AP., *p.* 318
26	St. Polycarp, B.M.
27	St. John Chrysostom, B.C.D.
29	St. Francis de Sales, B.C.D.
30	Charles, King of England, M.
	Sunday between the Circumcision and the Epiphany, THE MOST HOLY NAME OF JESUS, *p.* 45
	Sunday in the Octave of Epiphany, THE HOLY FAMILY, JESUS, MARY, AND JOSEPH. *p.* 52

FEBRUARY.

1	St. Ignatius, B.M.
2	PURIFICATION OF B.V.M., *p.* 323
3	St. Blase, B.M.
4	St. Gilbert of Sempringham, Ab.

5 St. Agatha, V.M.
6 St. Titus, B.C.
9 St. Cyril of Alexandria, B.C.D.
10 St. Scholastica, V.
14 St. Valentine, Pr.M.
23 St. Peter Damian, B.C.D.
24 ST. MATTHIAS, AP., *p.* 332
25 St. Elthelbert, K.C.

MARCH.

1 St David, B.C., *p.* 335
2 St. Chad, B.C.
7 St. Thomas Aquinas, C.D., and SS. Perpetua and Felicity, MM.
10 The Forty Holy Martyrs.
12 ST. GREGORY I, P.C.D., *p.* 339
17 St. Patrick, B.C., *p.* 342
18 St. Cyril of Jerusalem, B.C.D., and St. Edward, K.M.
19 ST. JOSEPH, C., SPOUSE OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 342
20 St. Cuthbert, B.C.
21 ST. BENEDICT, Ab.
24 ST. GABRIEL ARCHANGEL.
25 ANNUNCIATION OF B.V.M., *p.* 346
27 St. John of Damascus, C.D.
Friday after Passion Sunday, THE SEVEN SORROWS OF THE B.V.M.

APRIL.

3 St. Richard, B.C.
4 St. Ambrose, B.C.D.
11 St. Leo the Great, P.C.D.
14 St. Justin, M.

17 St. Stephen, Ab.
19 St. Alphege, B.M.
21 St. Anselm, B.C.D.
23 ST. GEORGE, M., *p.* 349
25 ST. MARK, EV., *p.* 351
29 St. Mellitus, B.C.
30 St. Catherine of Siena, V.
Wednesday following 2nd Sunday after Easter, SOLEMNITY OF ST. JOSEPH, C., SPOUSE OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 354

MAY.

1 SS. PHILIP AND JAMES, APP., *p.* 357
2 St. Athanasius, B.C.D.
3 INVENTION OF THE HOLY CROSS, *p.* 360
4 St. Monica, W.
6 ST. JOHN, AP. AND EV., BEFORE THE LATIN GATE.
9 St. Gregory Nazianzen, B.C.D.
12 St. Pancras, M.
19 St. Dunstan, B.C.
20 St. Bernadine of Siena, C.
25 St. Gregory VII, P.C., and St. Aldhelm, B.C.
26 ST. AUGUSTINE, B.C., *p.* 363
27 The Venerable Bede, C.D.
30 St. Joan of Arc, V.
Friday after the Octave of Corpus Christi, THE MOST SACRED HEART OF JESUS, *p.* 231

JUNE.

1 St. Nicomede, M.
5 St. Boniface, B.M.
8 St. William of York, B.C.

9 St. Columba, Ab.
10 St. Margaret, Q.W.
11 ST. BARNABAS, AP., *p.* 366
13 St. Anthony of Padua, C.
14 St. Basil the Great, B.C.D.
20 Translation of St. Edward, K.M.
22 ST. ALBAN, M.
24 NATIVITY OF ST. JOHN BAPTIST, *p.* 369
25 St. William, Ab.
28 St. Irenaeus, B.M.
†29 SS. PETER AND PAUL, APP., *p.* 373
30 COMMEMORATION OF ST. PAUL, AP.

JULY.

1 THE MOST PRECIOUS BLOOD OF OUR LORD, *p.* 376
2 VISITATION OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 379
4 Translation of St. Martin, B.C.
7 SS. Cyril and Methodius, BB. CC.
8 St. Elizabeth, Q.W.
14 St. Bonaventura, B.C.D.
15 St. Swithun, B.C.
19 St. Vincent de Paul, C.
20 St. Margaret, V.M.
22 ST. MARY MAGDALENE, PENITENT, *p.* 381
23 St. Apollinaris, B.M.
25 ST. JAMES, AP., *p* 384. and St. Christopher, M.
26 ST. ANNE, MOTHER OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 387
29 St. Martha, V.
31 ST. IGNATIUS, C.

AUGUST.

1 ST. PETER'S CHAINS.
2 St. Alphonsus Mary Liguori, B.C.D.

4 ST. DOMINIC, C.
5 St. Oswald, K.M.
6 TRANSFIGURATION OF OUR LORD, *p.* 390
7 The Most Holy Name of Jesus, *p.* 392
9 St. John Mary Vianney, C.
10 ST. LAWRENCE, M., *p.* 395
12 St. Clare, V.
†15 ASSUMPTION OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 398
16 ST. JOACHIM, FATHER OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 400
20 St. Bernard, Ab., C.D.
21 St. Jane Frances de Chantal, W.
24 ST. BARTHOLOMEW, AP., *p.* 403
25 St. Louis, K.C.
28 St. Augustine, B.C.D.
29 BEHEADING OF ST. JOHN BAPTIST.
31 St. Aidan, B.C.

SEPTEMBER.

1 St. Giles, Ab., C.
7 St. Evertius, B.C.
8 NATIVITY OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 405
12 HOLY NAME OF MARY.
13 St. Cyprian, B.M.
14 EXALTATION OF THE HOLY CROSS, *p.* 408
15 SEVEN SORROWS OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 411
16 St. Ninian, B.C.
17 St. Lambert, B.M.
19 St. Theodore, B.C.
21 ST. MATTHEW, AP., EV., *p.* 415
26 St. Cyprian, B.M.
29 ST. MICHAEL AND ALL ANGELS, *p.* 418
30 St. Jerome, Pr. C.D.

OCTOBER.

1 St. Remigius, B.C.
2 THE HOLY GUARDIAN ANGELS.
3 St. Theresa of the Child Jesus, V.
4 ST. FRANCIS, C.
6 St. Bruno, C., and St. Faith, V.M.
7 THE HOLY ROSARY OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 421
9 St. Denys, B.
10 St. Paulinus, B.C.
11 MOTHERHOOD OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 424
12 St. Wilfred, B.C.
13 St. Edward, K.C., *p.* 426
15 St. Theresa, V.
17 St. Etheldreda, V.
18 ST. LUKE, EV., *p.* 428
19 St. Frideswide, V.
24 ST. RAPHAEL ARCHANGEL.
25 SS. Crispin and Crispinian, MM.
28 SS. SIMON AND JUDE, APP., *p.* 434
The last Sunday of October, FEAST OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST THE KING, *p.* 431

NOVEMBER.

† 1 ALL SAINTS, *p.* 438
2 COMMEMORATION OF ALL THE FAITHFUL DEPARTED, *p.* 441
3 St. Leonard, C.
11 St. Martin, B.C., *p.* 452
13 St. Britius, B.C.
15 St. Machutus, B.C.
16 St. Gertrude, V., and St. Edmund, B.C.
17 St. Hugh, B.C.
18 St. Hilda, V.

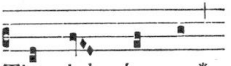
20 St. Edmund, K.M.
22 St. Cecilia, V.M.
23 St. Clement I, P.M.
24 St. John of the Cross, C.D.
25 St. Catherine, V.M.
30 ST. ANDREW, AP., *p.* 310

DECEMBER.

3 ST. FRANCIS XAVIER, C., and St. Birinus, B.C.
4 St. Osmund, B.C.
6 St. Nicholas, B.C.
8 IMMACULATE CONCEPTION OF THE B.V.M., *p.* 313
13 St. Lucy, V.M.
21 ST. THOMAS, AP., *p.* 315
24 Vigil of the Nativity, *p.* 15
†25 CHRISTMAS DAY, *p.* 19
26 ST. STEPHEN, PROTO-MARTYR, *p.* 28
27 ST. JOHN, AP., EV., *p.* 31
28 HOLY INNOCENTS, MM., *p.* 34
29 ST. THOMAS, B.M., *p.* 37
31 St. Silvester, P.C.

THE ASPERGES

¶ *The following order for the aspersion of holy water is to be observed on all Sundays before the principal Mass, even though it be not sung.*



Thou shalt púrge me,*

O Lord, with hyssop, and I shall be clean : thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

Ps. 51. Have mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness. ℣. Glory be to the Father. *And the Antiphon is repeated* : Thou shalt purge me.

This Antiphon is said after the manner prescribed in the aspersion of holy water on Sundays throughout the year : except upon Passion Sunday and upon Palm Sunday, when Glory be to the Father *is not said, but after the Psalm* Have mercy, *the Antiphon* Thou shalt purge me, *is immediately repeated.*

In Eastertide also, that is from Easter Sunday until Pentecost inclusively, is sung this Anthem :

1

I bé- held wá- ter,*

proceeding from the temple on the right side thereof, alleluia: and all to whom that water came were saved, and they shall say, alleluia, alleluia.

Ps. 118. O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : because his mercy endureth for ever.

℣. Glory be to the Father.

Antiphon is repeated. I beheld water proceeding.

On Trinity Sunday is resumed : Thou shalt purge me, O Lord.

On the Feastdays of Easter and Pentecost, in places where there is a Baptismal Font, the aspersion is made with the water blessed the previous day in the Font for Baptism, and taken from it before the infusion of the Oil and Chrism.

¶ *Having finished the Antiphon after the manner prescribed above, the Priest who has sprinkled the water, returning to the Altar, with joined hands, says :*

℣. O **Lord,** shew thy mercy upon us.
In Eastertide is added : Alleluia.

℟. And grant us thy salvation.
In Eastertide is added : Alleluia.

℣. Lord, hear my prayer.

℟. And let my cry come unto thee.

℣. The Lord be with you.

℟. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray. COLLECT.

O LORD holy, Father almighty, everlasting God, we beseech thee to hear us : and vouchsafe to send thy holy Angel from heaven, to guard and cherish, protect and visit, and evermore defend all that dwell in this dwelling-place. Through Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

THE PROPER MASSES OF THE SEASON

FIRST SUNDAY IN ADVENT

INTROIT. *Ad te levavi. Ps.* 25.

UNTO thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul : my God, I have put my trust in thee, O let me not be confounded : neither let mine enemies triumph over me : for all they that hope in thee shall not be ashamed. *Ps. ibid.* Shew me thy ways, O Lord: and teach me thy paths.

℣. Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen.

Which ended, Unto thee, O Lord, will I lift up *is repeated as far as the Psalm.*

¶ *And this manner of repeating the Introit is to be observed throughout the year.*

¶ ¶ Glory be to God on high *is not said from this Sunday until the Nativity of our Lord, save upon Feasts.*

Let us pray. COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortal life in which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility: that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious majesty to judge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to the life immortal, through him : Who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. ℟. Amen.

¶ *This Collect is to be repeated every day,*

with the other Collects in Advent, until Christmas Eve, and after it the Collect of St. Mary the Virgin as below. But if Commemoration is to be made of any Feast that may occur, after the Collect of the day is said in the second place the Collect of the Saint, and in the third place that of St. Mary the Virgin, or the above if it has not been said.

Of St. Mary. COLLECT.

O GOD, who didst vouchsafe that thy Word should be made flesh in the womb of the Blessed Virgin Mary at the message of an Angel: grant to us thy humble servants that we, believing her to be indeed the Mother of God, may by her intercession find favour in thy sight. *If it be said in the last place, it is ended as followeth :* Through the same Jesus Christ thy Son, our Lord: Who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. ℟. Amen.

For the Church. COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, mercifully to hear the prayers of thy people: that being delivered from all adversities and all false doctrines thy Church may serve thee in freedom and quietness. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 13. 8.

BRETHREN: Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. For this: Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt

not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet: and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely: Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law. And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 25. For all they that hope in thee shall not be ashamed, O Lord. ℣. Make known to me thy ways, O Lord : and teach me thy paths.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 85. Shew us thy mercy, O Lord: and grant us thy salvation. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 21. 1.

AT that time: When they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives: then sent Jesus two disciples, saying unto them: Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me. And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say: The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. All this was done, that it might

be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying: Tell ye the daughter of Sion: Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying: Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying: Who is this? And the multitude said: This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves, and said unto them: It is written: My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 25. Unto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul: my God, I have put my trust in thee, O let me not be confounded: neither let mine enemies triumph over me: for all they that hope in thee shall not be ashamed.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 85. The Lord shall shew loving-kindness: and our land shall give her increase.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT to us O Lord we beseech thee so to wait for thy loving kindness in the midst of thy Temple that in readiness of heart and mind we may hail the coming feast of our redemption. Through.

Of St. Mary. POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, pour thy grace into our hearts: that as we have known the incarnation of thy Son Jesus Christ by the message of an Angel; so by his cross and passion we may be brought to the glory of his resurrection. Through the same.

For the Church. POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord our God, that we whom thou hast made partakers of heavenly gladness may by thee be defended from all earthly perils. Through.

SECOND SUNDAY IN ADVENT

INTROIT. *Populus Sion. Isa.* 30.

O PEOPLE of Sion, behold, the Lord is nigh at hand to redeem the nations: and in the gladness of your heart the Lord shall cause his glorious voice to be heard. *Ps.* 80. Hear, O thou Shepherd of Israel: thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep. ℣. Glory be.

Glory be to God on high *is not said.*

COLLECT.

BLESSED LORD, who hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning: grant that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them; that, by patience and comfort of thy holy Word, we may embrace and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ: Who liveth and reigneth.

COLLECT 2 *of Advent*; 3 *of St. Mary.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 15. 4.

BRETHREN: Whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning: that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one towards another according to Christ Jesus: that ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us to the glory of God. Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers: and that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written: For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy Name. And again he saith: Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people. And again: Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles: and laud him, all ye people. And again: Esaias saith: There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust. Now the God of hope fill

you with all joy and peace in believing: that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 50. Out of Sion hath God appeared: in perfect beauty. ℣. Gather my saints together unto me: those that have made a covenant with me with sacrifice.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 122. I was glad when they said unto me: we will go into the house of the Lord. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 21. 25.

AT that time: Jesus said unto his disciples: There shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring; men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. And he spake to them a parable: Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; when they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. Verily I say unto you: This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled. Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 85. Wilt thou not turn again, O God, and quicken us, that thy people may rejoice in thee: shew us thy mercy, O Lord, and grant us thy salvation.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Baruch* 4 *and* 5. Arise, O Jerusalem, and stand on high, and behold the joy that cometh unto thee from thy God.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to satisfy us with heavenly sustenance: we humbly beseech thee, that we, whom thou hast made partakers of thy holy mysteries, may learn therein to despise all things earthly, and to cleave steadfastly unto all things heavenly. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of Advent;* 3 *of St. Mary.*

THIRD SUNDAY IN ADVENT

INTROIT. *Gaudete. Phil.* 4.

REJOICE in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice : let your moderation be known unto all men: the Lord is at hand. Be careful for nothing: but in every thing, by prayer and supplication, with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known unto God. *Ps.* 85. Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land : thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob. ℣. Glory be.

Glory be to God on high *is not said.*

COLLECT.

O LORD JESU CHRIST, who at thy first coming didst send thy messenger to prepare thy way before thee: grant that the ministers and stewards of thy mysteries may likewise so prepare and make ready thy way, by turning the hearts of the disobedient to the wisdom of the just, that at thy second coming to judge the world we may be found an acceptable people in thy sight: Who livest and reignest.

COLLECT 2 *of Advent*; 3 *of St. Mary.*

The lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 1 *Cor.* 4. 1.

BRETHREN : Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self. For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord. Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 80. Shew thyself, O Lord, thou that sittest upon the Cherubims, stir up thy strength and come. ℣. Hear, O thou Shepherd of Israel: thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Stir up thy strength, O Lord: and come and help us. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 11. 2.

AT that time: When John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, and said unto him: Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? Jesus answered and said unto them: Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see: the blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them: and blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me. And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John: What went ye out into the wilderness to see? a reed shaken with the wind? But what went ye out for to see? a man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses. But what went ye out for to see? a prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. For this is he, of whom it is written: Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 85. Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land: thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob: thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Isa.* 35. Say to them that are of a fearful heart: Be strong, fear not: behold your God will come and save you.

POSTCOMMUNION.

HAVE mercy upon us, O Lord, we beseech thee: and grant that the heavenly assistance of thy holy mysteries may so cleanse us from all our iniquities that we may be made ready worthily to keep thy coming festival. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of Advent;* 3 *of St. Mary.*

FOURTH SUNDAY IN ADVENT

INTROIT. *Rorate coeli. Isa.* 45.

DROP down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open and bring forth a Saviour. *Ps.* 19. The heavens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handy-work. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, raise up, we pray thee, thy power, and come among us: and with great might succour us; that whereas, through our sins and wickedness, we are sore let and hindered in running the race that is set before us, thy bountiful grace and mercy may speedily help and deliver us: through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ: to whom with thee and the Holy Ghost be honour and glory, world without end.

COLLECT 2 *of Advent;* 3 *of St. Mary.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Philippians. *Phil.* 4. 4.

BRETHREN: Rejoice in the Lord alway, and again I say: Rejoice. Let your moderation

be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. Be careful for nothing: but in everything, by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 145. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him: yea, all such as call upon him faithfully. ℣. My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Come, O Lord, and tarry not: forgive the misdeeds of thy people. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 1. 19.

AT that time the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to John to ask him: Who art thou? And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ.

And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith: I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered: No. Then said they unto him: Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself? He said: I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness: Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias. And they which were sent were of the Pharisees. And they asked him, and said unto him: Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet? John answered them, saying: I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you,

whom ye know not; He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose. These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *St. Luke* 1. Hail Mary, full of grace: the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Isa.* 7. Behold, a Virgin shall conceive and bear a Son: and his Name shall be called Emmanuel.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast here vouchsafed unto us to be partakers of thy bounty: grant, we beseech thee, that we may so continue to draw near unto the same, that growing more and more in grace, we may attain in the end to everlasting life. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of Advent;* 3 *of St. Mary.*

December 24th.

VIGIL OF THE NATIVITY OF OUR LORD.

¶ *If the Vigil of the Nativity fall on a Sunday, the Mass of the Vigil shall be said, with commemoration*

of the Sunday: but the Gospel of the Sunday shall not be read at the ending of the Mass.

INTROIT. *Hodie scietis. Exod.* 16.

TO-DAY shall ye know that the Lord will come and deliver you: and in the morning ye shall see the glory of the Lord. *Ps.* 23. The earth is the Lord's and all that therein is: the compass of the world and they that dwell therein. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GOD, who makest us glad with the yearly remembrance of the birth of thy only Son Jesus Christ: grant that as we joyfully receive him for our Redeemer, so we may with sure confidence behold him, when he shall come to be our Judge: Who liveth and reigneth.

And no other Collect shall be said, except the Vigil fall on a Sunday.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 1. 1.

PAUL, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an Apostle, separated unto the gospel of God, which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures, concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; and declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead: by whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name:

among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Exod.* 16. To-day shall ye know that the Lord will come and save you: and in the morning ye shall see the glory of the Lord. ℣. *Ps.* 80. Hear, O thou Shepherd of Israel: thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep. Shew thyself, thou that sittest upon the Cherubims, before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses.

Alleluia *and the verse following shall not be said, except the Vigil fall on a Sunday.*

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. To-morrow the iniquity of the earth shall be done away: and the Saviour of the world shall reign over us. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 1. 18.

WHEN as Mary the mother of Jesus was espoused to Joseph, before they came together she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily. But while he thought on these things, behold, the Angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying: Joseph thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a Son: and thou shalt call his Name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins.

If it be a Sunday, the Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 24. Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.

PREFACE. *Common, but on Sunday, Of the most Holy Trinity as usual.*

COMMUNION. *Is.* 40. The glory of the Lord shall be revealed: and all flesh shall see the salvation of our God.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, we beseech thee: that like as thy only-begotten Son hath in this heavenly mystery given himself to be our meat and drink; so as at this time we may be inwardly renewed by the remembrance of his birth. Through the same.

December 25th.

THE NATIVITY OF OUR LORD,

COMMONLY CALLED

CHRISTMAS DAY

AT THE FIRST MASS OF MIDNIGHT

INTROIT. *Dominus dixit. Ps.* 2.

THE Lord said unto me: Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. *Ps. ibid.* Why do the heathen so furiously rage together: and why do the people imagine a vain thing? ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who hast enlightened this most holy night with the beams of thy one true light: grant, we beseech thee, that we, who have known the mystery of his light on earth, may also attain to the fruition of his joys in heaven. Who liveth and reigneth with thee.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to Titus. *Titus* 2. 11.

DEARLY beloved: The grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world, looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ: who gave himself for us: that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people zealous of

good works. These things speak and exhort: in Christ Jesus our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 110. In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning. ℣. The Lord said unto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 2. The Lord said unto me: Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 2. 1.

AT that time: There went out a decree from Caesar Augustus that all the world should be taxed. And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governour of Syria: and all went to be taxed, every one into his own city. And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; because he was of the house and lineage of David; to be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child. And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night. And, lo, the Angel of the Lord came upon them: and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid. And the Angel said unto them: Fear not: for, behold, I bring you

good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people: for unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. And this shall be a sign unto you: Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger. And suddenly there was with the Angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying: Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 96. Let the heavens rejoice and let the earth be glad before the Lord: for he is come.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born as on this night for us: who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 110. With an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord our God, that we who in a mystery have drawn near with gladness unto the birth of Jesus Christ our Lord: may so walk in godliness of life, that we may be found worthy to attain unto his fellowship in heaven. Who liveth and reigneth with thee.

¶ *Before the Masses following the Priest shall say the Confession, and at the end of each he shall bless*

the people, and read the Gospel of Saint John, In the beginning was the Word, *as hereafter set forth.*

But after the third Mass, instead of the Gospel aforesaid, shall be read the Gospel of the Epiphany, When Jesus was born. *p.* 47

AT THE SECOND MASS AT DAYBREAK

INTROIT. *Lux fulgebit.* *Is.* 9.

LIGHT shall shine to-day upon us: for unto us the Lord is born: and his Name shall be called Wonderful, Mighty God, the Prince of peace, Father of the world to come: of whose kingdom there shall be no end. *Ps.* 93. The Lord is King and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel and girded himself with strength. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God : that, as thou hast poured forth upon us the new light of thine incarnate Word ; so he, who doth illuminate our hearts by faith, may likewise in all our works shew forth his brightness. Through the same.

Of St. Anastasia. COLLECT.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God : that we, who now devoutly keep the feast of the blessed Martyr Saint Anastasia, may by her effectual intercession find favour in thy sight. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to Titus. *Titus* 3. 4.

DEARLY beloved : The kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man hath appeared:

not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost, which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour: that being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life: in Christ Jesus our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 118. Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord: God is the Lord, who hath shewed us light. ℣. This is the Lord's doing: and it is marvellous in our eyes.

Alleluia, alleluia.

℣. *Ps.* 93. The Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 2. 15.

AT that time: The shepherds said one to another: Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. And they came with haste: and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child. And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 93. God hath made the round world so sure, that it cannot be moved:

ever since the world began hath thy seat, O God, been prepared: thou art from everlasting.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born as on this day for us: who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Zech.* 9. Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion, shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy king cometh unto thee, he is just, and having salvation.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who by thy wondrous Birth hast put off from us the old nature of our manhood: grant, we beseech thee, that by this new Sacrament of thy Nativity we may ever be inwardly renewed in our souls. Who liveth and reigneth with thee.

Of St. Anastasia. POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to feed us thy household with thy heavenly gifts: mercifully grant, that we, who celebrate the feast of thy blessed Martyr Anastasia, may at all times be comforted by her intercession. Through.

AT THE THIRD MASS ON THE DAY OF THE NATIVITY OF OUR LORD

INTROIT. *Puer natus est.* *Is.* 9.

UNTO us a Child is born, unto us a Son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder:

and his Name shall be called, Angel of mighty counsel. *Ps.* 98. O sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marvellous things. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who hast given us thy only-begotten son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be born of a pure Virgin: grant that we, being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy Holy Spirit. Through the same . . . and the same.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Hebrews. *Heb.* 1. 1.

GOD, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets: hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds: who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the majesty on high; being made so much better than the Angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. For unto which of the Angels said he at any time: Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again: I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? And again, when he bringeth in the first-begotten into the world, he saith: And let all the Angels of God worship him. And of the Angels he saith: Who maketh his Angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire. But unto the Son he saith: Thy throne, O

God, is for ever and ever; a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom: thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity: therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. And: Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands: they shall perish, but thou remainest: and they all shall wax old as doth a garment: and as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed; but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 98. All the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God: O be joyful in God, all ye lands. ℣. The Lord hath declared his salvation: in the sight of the heathen his righteousness hath he openly shewed.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. A hallowed day hath dawned upon us: come, all ye nations, and worship the Lord: for on this day a great light hath descended upon the earth. Alleluia.

✠ The Beginning of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 1. 1.

IN the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. In him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness, and the darkness comprehended it not. There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the light, that all men through him might believe. He was not that light, but was sent to bear witness of that light. That was the

true light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. He came unto his own, and his own received him not. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his Name: which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. (*Here genuflect.*) And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only-begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 89. The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is: righteousness and equity are the habitation of thy seat.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born as on this day for us: who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 98. All the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God: that like as thy Son, born this day the Saviour of the world, hath been made the author of our heavenly birth; so he may bestow upon us the gift of everlasting life. Who liveth and reigneth with thee.

December 26th.

ST. STEPHEN, THE FIRST MARTYR

INTROIT. *Sederunt principes. Ps.* 119.

PRINCES, moreover, did sit, and did witness falsely against me: and the ungodly pressed sore upon me: O Lord, my God, stand up to help me, for thy servant is occupied continually in thy commandments. *Ps. ibid.* Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way: and walk in the law of the Lord. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GRANT, O Lord, that, in all our sufferings here upon earth for the testimony of thy truth, we may steadfastly look up to heaven, and by faith behold the glory that shall be revealed: and being filled with the Holy Ghost may learn to love and bless our persecutors by the example of thy first Martyr Saint Stephen, who prayed for his murderers to thee, O blessed Jesus, who standest at the right hand of God to succour all those that suffer for thee, our only Mediator and Advocate. Who with the Father, and the same Holy Ghost livest and reignest.

Then shall follow the Collect of the Nativity, which shall be said continually unto New Year's Eve.

Of the Nativity. COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who hast given us thy only-begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be born of a pure Virgin: grant that we, being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy Holy Spirit. Through the same . . . and the same.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 7. 55.

IN those days: Stephen, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, and said: Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of Man standing on the right hand of God. Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord: and cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying: Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. And he kneeled down and cried with a loud voice: Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 119. Princes also did sit and speak against me: and wicked men have persecuted me. ℣. Help me, O Lord my God: save me for thy mercy's sake.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Acts* 7. I see the heavens opened, and Jesus standing at the right hand of God. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 23. 34.

AT that time: Jesus said unto the scribes and Pharisees: Behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify: and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and perseeute them

from city to city: that upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar. Verily I say unto you: All these things shall come upon this generation. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee: how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you: Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say: Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord. *The Creed is said on account of the Octave.*

OFFERTORY. *Acts* 6. *and* 7. The Apostles chose Stephen the Levite, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost: whom the Jews stoned, calling upon God, and saying: Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born as at this time for us: who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Acts* 7. I see the heavens opened and Jesus standing at the right hand of the power of God: Lord Jesus, receive my spirit, and lay not this sin to their charge, for they know not what they do.

POSTCOMMUNION.

ASSIST us mercifully, O Lord: that we, which have received these holy mysteries, may, at

the intercession of thy blessed Martyr Saint Stephen, be stablished by thy everlasting protection. Through.

Of the Nativity. POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God: that like as thy Son, born this day the Saviour of the world, hath been made the author of our heavenly birth; so he may bestow upon us the gift of everlasting life. Who liveth and reigneth with thee.

December 27th.

ST. JOHN, APOSTLE & EVANGELIST

INTROIT. *In medio Ecclesiae. Ecclus.* 15.

IN the midst of the congregation he opened his mouth: and the Lord filled him with the spirit of wisdom and understanding: he clothed him with a robe of glory. *Ps.* 92. It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most Highest. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

MERCIFUL Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy bright beams of light upon thy Church: that it being enlightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist Saint John may so walk in the light of thy truth, that it may at length attain to the light of everlasting life. Through.

COLLECT *of the Nativity as on Saint Stephen's Day.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed John the Apostle. 1 *St. John* 1. 1.

THAT which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands

have handled of the word of life; (for the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;) that which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us; and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son, Jesus Christ. And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you: That God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth; but if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

GRADUAL. *St. John* 21. Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him; He shall not die. ℣. But: If I will that he tarry till I come: follow thou me.

Alleluia, alleluia.

℣. This is the disciple which testifieth of these things: and we know that his testimony is true. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 21. 19.

AT that time: Jesus said unto Peter: Follow me: Then Peter, turning about, seeth the

disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said: Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee? Peter seeing him saith to Jesus: Lord, and what shall this man do? Jesus saith unto him: If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? Follow thou me. Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, That that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him: He shall not die; but: If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things, and we know that his testimony is true. And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which if they should be written every one, I suppose, that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 92. The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree: and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Libanus.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born as at this time for us: who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 21. **Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him: He shall not die: but: If I will that he tarry till I come.**

POSTCOMMUNION.

O GOD, who hast vouchsafed to feed us with heavenly meat and drink: mercifully grant,

that like as we have received the same in devout remembrance of thy holy Apostle Saint John, so we may evermore be defended by his intercession. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION *of the Nativity as on Saint Stephen's Day.*

December 28th.

THE HOLY INNOCENTS

INTROIT. *Ex ore infantium. Ps.* 8.

OUT of the mouth of very babes, O God, and of sucklings hast thou perfected praise: because of thine adversaries. *Ps. ibid.* O Lord our Governour: how excellent is thy Name in all the world. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O ALMIGHTY GOD, who out of the mouths of babes and sucklings hast ordained strength, and madest infants to glorify thee by their deaths: mortify and kill all vices in us; and so strengthen us by thy grace, that by the innocency of our lives, and constancy of our faith even unto death, we may glorify thy holy Name. Through.

COLLECT *of the Nativity as on Saint Stephen's Day.*

The LESSON from the Revelation of blessed John the Divine. *Rev.* 14. 1.

IN those days: I looked, and lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's Name written in their foreheads. And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice

of harpers harping with their harps: and they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders; and no man could learn that song, but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. These are they which were not defiled with women, for they are virgins: these are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth: these were redeemed from among men, being the first-fruits unto God, and to the Lamb. And in their mouth was found no guile; for they are without fault before the throne of God.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 124. Our soul is escaped: even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler. ℣. The snare is broken and we are delivered. Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord, who hath made heaven and earth.

¶ *The following* Alleluia *with its verse is said whenever this Feast falls on a Sunday, or has the rank of a Double of the first class. But it is always said on the Octave Day, and in Votive Masses before Septuagesima, and after Pentecost.*

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 113. Praise the Lord, ye children: O praise the Name of the Lord. Alleluia.

The Tract is not said when Alleluia *is said as above.*

TRACT. *Ps.* 79. The blood of thy saints have they shed like water on every side of Jerusalem. ℣. And there was no man to bury them. ℣. Avenge, O Lord, the blood of thy saints, that is shed upon the earth.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 2. 13.

AT that time: The Angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying: Arise, and

take the young child, and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word; for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt, and was there until the death of Herod; that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying: Out of Egypt have I called my Son. Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth; and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently inquired of the wise men. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying: In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning: Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 124. Our soul is escaped even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken and we are delivered.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born as at this time for us: who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 2. In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation and weeping, and great mourning: Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that the gifts which we have received in these holy mysteries may at the intercession of thy Saints effectually avail for our succour both in this life and in that which is to come. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION *of the Nativity as on Saint Stephen's Day.*

Glory be to God on high *and* Depart in peace *shall not be said, except this feast fall on a Sunday: but on the Octave Day they shall always be said.*

December 29th.

ST. THOMAS OF CANTERBURY, BISHOP AND MARTYR

INTROIT. *Gaudeamus.*

REJOICE we all in the Lord, keeping holy-day in honour of blessed Thomas the Martyr: in whose passion the Angels rejoice and glorify the Son of God. *Ps.* 33. Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well the just to be thankful. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who for thy Church's sake didst suffer the glorious bishop Thomas to fall by the swords of wicked men: grant, we beseech thee; that those who call on him for succour may obtain the fulfilment of all their petitions. Through.

COLLECT *of the Nativity as on Saint Stephen's Day.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Hebrews. *Heb.* 5. 1.

BRETHREN: Every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins: who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed with infirmity. And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins. And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron. So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest: but he that said unto him: Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. As he saith also in another place: Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

GRADUAL. *Ecclus.* 44. Behold a great priest, who in his days pleased the Lord. ℣. There was none like unto him to keep the law of the most High.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. John* 10. I am the good shepherd: and know my sheep, and am known of mine. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 10. 11.

AT that time: Jesus said unto the Pharisees: I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know

I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

The Creed is said, on account of the Octave.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 21. Thou hast set a crown of pure gold upon his head, O Lord: he asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born as at this time for us: who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 10. I am the good shepherd and know my sheep and am known of mine.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee, that this holy Communion may in such wise cleanse us from all our sins: that, at the intercession of blessed Thomas thy Martyr and Bishop, we may attain thereby to the fellowship of him who is the healer of our souls, even Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION *of the Nativity as on Saint Stephen's Day.*

SUNDAY WITHIN THE OCTAVE OF THE NATIVITY

INTROIT. *Dum medium. Wisdom* 18.

WHEN all things were in quiet silence and night was in the midst of her swift course,

thine almighty Word, O Lord, leaped down from heaven out of thy royal throne.

Ps. 93. The Lord is king, and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel and girded himself with strength. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to govern us in all our doings in the way of thy good pleasure: that we, serving thee in the Name of thy well-beloved Son, may worthily abound in all good works through Him: Who liveth and reigneth with thee.

COLLECT *of the Nativity as on St. Stephen's Day.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Galatians. *Gal.* 4. 1.

BRETHREN: Now I say, that the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all: but is under tutors and governours, until the time appointed of the father. Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: but when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, to redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying: Abba, Father. Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son: and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Thou art fairer than the children of men: full of grace are thy lips. ℣. My heart is inditing of a good matter, I speak of the things which I have made unto the king: my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 93. The Lord is king and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel and girded himself with strength. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 1. 18.

THE birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily. But while he thought on these things, behold, the Angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying: Joseph thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife; for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost: and she shall bring forth a Son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS; for he shall save his people from their sins. (Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying: Behold, a Virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a Son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.) Then Joseph, being raised from sleep, did as the Angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: and knew her not till she had brought forth her first born son: and he called his name JESUS. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 93. God hath made the round world so sure, that it cannot be moved: ever since the world began hath thy seat, O God, been prepared: thou art from everlasting.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born as at this time for us:

who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother ; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 2. Take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, that by the operation of these thy mysteries we may be cleansed from all our sins and obtain that which we have asked according to thy will. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION *of the Nativity as on Saint Stephen's Day.*

January 1st.

THE CIRCUMCISION OF CHRIST AND OCTAVE OF THE NATIVITY.

INTROIT. *Puer natus est. Is.* 9.

UNTO us a Child is born, unto us a Son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his Name shall be called Angel of mighty counsel. *Ps.* 98. O sing unto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marvellous things. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who madest thy blessed Son to be circumcised, and obedient to the law for man: grant us the true circumcision of the spirit ; that our hearts, and all our members, being mortified from all worldly and carnal lusts, we may in all things obey thy blessed will. Through the same.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 4. 8.

BRETHREN: Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin. Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also ? For we say, that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. How was it then reckoned ? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision ? And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised: that righteousness might be imputed unto them also: and the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised. For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 98. All the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God: O be joyful in God, all ye lands. ℣. The Lord hath declared his salvation: in the sight of the heathen hath he openly shewed his righteousness.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Heb.* 1. God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 2. 15.

AT that time: It came to pass, as the Angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another: Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. And they came with haste, and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child. And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them. And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the Child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the Angel before he was conceived in the womb. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 89. The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: thou hast laid the foundations of the round world, and all that therein is: righteousness and equity are the habitation of thy seat.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born as at this time for us: who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 98. All the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee, that this holy Communion may in such wise cleanse us from all our sins: that at the intercession of the blessed Virgin Mary, Mother of God, we may attain thereby to the fellowship of him who is the healer of our souls, even Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord.

SUNDAY BETWEEN THE CIRCUMCISION AND THE EPIPHANY

Mass of the Most Holy Name of Jesus, as on page 392

January 6th.

THE EPIPHANY
OF OUR LORD,
OR THE MANIFESTATION OF CHRIST TO THE GENTILES

INTROIT. *Ecce advenit. Mal.* 3.

BEHOLD, he appeareth, the Lord and Ruler: and in his hand the kingdom, and power, and dominion. *Ps.* 72. Give the King thy judgments, O God: and thy righteousness unto the King's Son. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who by the leading of a star didst manifest thy only-begotten Son to the Gentiles: mercifully grant, that we, which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead. Through the same.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. *Ephes.* 3. 1.

BRETHREN: For this cause, I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles; if ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God, which is given me to you-ward, how that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery, (as I wrote afore in few words, whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ, which in other ages was not

made known unto the sons of men) as it is now revealed unto his holy Apostles and Prophets by the Spirit; that the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ, by the Gospel: whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; and to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ. To the intent, that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the Church the manifold wisdom of God, according to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: in whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

GRADUAL. *Is.* 60. All they from Saba shall come, bringing gold and incense, and shall shew forth the praises of the Lord. ℣. Arise and shine, O Jerusalem: for the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. Matt.* 2. We have seen his star in the East, and are come with offerings to worship the Lord. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 2. 1.

WHEN Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea, in the days of Herod the king: behold, there came wise men from the east to

Jerusalem, saying: Where is he that is born King of the Jews? For we have seen his star in the east: and are come to worship him. When Herod the king had heard these things: he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them, where Christ should be born. And they said unto him: In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet: And thou, Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor that shall rule my people Israel. Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said: Go, and search diligently for the young child: and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also. When they had heard the king, they departed: and lo, the star which they saw in the east went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother (*here genuflect*), and fell down and worshipped him. And when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts, gold, and frankincense, and myrrh. And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod: they departed into their own country another way.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 72. The kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall give presents: the kings of

Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts: all kings shall fall down before him, all nations shall do him service.

PREFACE. Because when thine only begotten Son appeared in the substance of our mortal flesh, he restored us with the new light of his immortality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 2. We have seen his star in the East, and are come with offerings to worship the Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God: that we, which here have celebrated thy holy mysteries, may in all purity of heart and mind receive the benefits of the same. Through.

THE FIRST SUNDAY AFTER THE EPIPHANY

INTROIT. *In excelso throno.*

ON a throne exalted I beheld, and lo, a man sitting, whom a legion of Angels worship, singing together: behold, his rule and governance endureth to all ages. *Ps.* 100. O be joyful in God, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee: and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also may have grace and power faithfully to fulfil the same. Through.

And Commemoration is made of the Octave of the Epiphany.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 12. 1.

BRETHREN: I beseech you by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think: but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office: so we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another: in Christ Jesus our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 72. Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel: which only doeth wondrous things. ℣. The mountains also shall bring peace: and the little hills righteousness unto the people.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 100. O be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 2. 41.

NOW the parents of Jesus went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover. And

when Jesus was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem, after the custom of the feast. And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem. And Joseph and his mother knew not of it. But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey: and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance. And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him. And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers. And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him: Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? Behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. And he said unto them: How is it that ye sought me? Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business? And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart. And Jesus increased in wisdom, and stature, and in favour with God and man.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 100. O be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands, serve the Lord with gladness: and come before his presence with a song: be ye sure that the Lord he is God.

PREFACE. Because when thine only begotten Son appeared in the substance of our mortal flesh, he restored us with the new light of his immortality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke 2.* Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us ? Behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. And he said unto them: How is it that ye sought me ? Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business ?

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE humbly beseech thee, Almighty God : that we, whom thou dost vouchsafe to regenerate with thy holy sacraments ; may continually serve thee in all virtuous and godly living. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION *of the Epiphany.*

THE HOLY FAMILY, JESUS, MARY AND JOSEPH.

INTROIT. *Exsultat. Prov.* 23.

THE father of the Righteous greatly rejoiceth ; let thy Father and thy Mother be glad, and let her that bare thee rejoice. *Ps.* 84. O how amiable are thy dwellings, thou Lord of hosts ! my soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord. *V.* Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD Jesus Christ who by thy wondrous holiness didst adorn a human home and by thy subjection to Mary and Joseph didst consecrate the order of earthly families : grant that we: being enlightened by the example of their life with thee in thy holy family, and assisted by their prayers , may at last be joined with them in thine eternal fellowship : Who livest.

And commemoration is made of the First Sunday after the Epiphany, p. 49 *and then Commemoration of the Octave, p.* 46

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Colossians. *Col.* 3. 12.

BRETHREN : Put on as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-suffering ; forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any ; even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body ; and be ye thankful. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. And whatsoever ye do, in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 27. One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require : even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life. *V. Ps.* 84. Blessed are they that dwell in thy house, O Lord : they will be alway praising thee.

Alleluia, alleluia. *V. Is.* 45. Verily thou art a King that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour. Alleluia.

GOSPEL. Now the parents of Jesus *p.*50

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *St. Luke* 2. His parents brought Jesus to Jerusalem to present him to the Lord.

PREFACE. Because when thine only begotten Son appeared in the substance of our mortal flesh, he restored us with the new light of his immortality. Therefore.

COMMUNION *St. Luke* 2. Jesus went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD Jesu Christ, who by the refreshment of these heavenly Sacraments dost inwardly restore our souls : grant us so to follow the example of thy Holy Family; that by the assistance of thy Mother, the glorious Virgin Mary, and likewise blessed Joseph, we may be found worthy at the hour of our death to be received by thee into everlasting habitations : Who livest.

POSTCOMMUNION. 2. *of the Sunday after the Epiphany*. 3. *of the Octave*.

THE SECOND SUNDAY AFTER THE EPIPHANY

INTROIT. *Omnis terra. Ps.* 66.

ALL the world shall worship thee, O God : sing of thee, and praise thy Name, O thou most Highest. *Ps. ibid.* O be joyful in God, all ye lands, sing praises unto the honour of his Name : make his praise to be glorious. ℣. Glory be.

Glory be to God on high *is said on Sundays until Septuagesima : but it is not said on ferias when the Mass of Sunday is repeated. And this rule is to be observed of the season after Pentecost also.*

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who dost govern all things in heaven and earth: mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the days of our life. Through.

Of St. Mary. COLLECT.

O GOD, who by the child-bearing of a pure Virgin hast bestowed upon all mankind the rewards of everlasting life: grant, we beseech thee, that we may know the succour of her intercession, through whom we have been found worthy to receive the author of all life.

For the Church. COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, mercifully to hear the prayers of thy people : that being delivered from all adversities and all false doctrines thy Church may serve thee in freedom and quietness. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 12. 6.

BRETHREN: Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us: whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith, or ministry, let us wait on our ministering, or he that teacheth, on teaching; or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity, he that ruleth, with diligence, he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil, cleave to that which is good : Be kindly affectioned one to

another with brotherly love: In honour preferring one another: Not slothful in business: Fervent in spirit: Serving the Lord: Rejoicing in hope: Patient in tribulation: Continuing instant in prayer: Distributing to the necessity of saints: Given to hospitality. Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not. Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep: Be of the same mind one towards another: Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 107. The Lord sent his Word and healed them: and they were saved from their destruction. ℣. O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 148. Praise the Lord, all ye Angels of his: praise him all his host. Alelluia.

¶ *And thus* Alleluia *with the verse after the Gradual is said from the Octave of the Epiphany until Septuagesima, and from the Octave of Pentecost until Advent, even within the week, when the Mass of Sunday is repeated.*

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 2. 1.

AT that time: There was a marriage in Cana of Galilee: and the mother of Jesus was there. And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him: They have no wine. Jesus saith unto her: Woman, what have I to do with thee? Mine hour is not yet come. His mother saith unto the servants: Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. And there were set there six

water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. Jesus saith unto them: Fill the water-pots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. And he saith unto them: Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, (but the servants which drew the water knew:) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom, and saith unto him. Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine, and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now. This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee: and manifested forth his glory, and his disciples believed on him.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 66. O be joyful in God, all ye lands: sing praises unto the honour of his Name: O come hither and hearken, all ye that fear God: and I will tell you what the Lord hath done for my soul, alleluia.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 2. The Lord saith unto them: Fill the water-pots with water, and bear unto the governor of the feast. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was

made wine, he saith unto the bridegroom: Thou hast kept the good wine until now. This beginning of miracles did Jesus before his disciples.

POSTCOMMUNION.

INCREASE, O Lord, we pray thee, and multiply upon us the operation of thine almighty power: that we, whom thou hast quickened with these heavenly sacraments, may by thy grace be made ready to receive the benefits which thou dost promise. Through.

Of St. Mary. POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee that this holy Communion may cleanse us from all our sins: that, at the intercession of the blessed Virgin Mary, Mother of God, we may attain thereby to the fellowship of him who is the healer of our souls.

For the Church. POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT we beseech thee, O Lord our God: that we whom thou hast made partakers of heavenly gladness, may by thee be defended from all earthly perils. Through.

THE THIRD SUNDAY AFTER THE EPIPHANY

INTROIT. *Adorate Deum. Ps.* 97.

ALL ye Angels of God, fall down, and worship before him: Sion heard of it, and rejoiced, and the daughters of Judah were glad. *Ps. ibid.* The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities: and in all our dangers and necessities stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us. Through.

COLLECT 2. *Of St. Mary.* 3. *For the Church.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 12. 16.

BRETHREN: Be not wise in your own conceits: recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves: but rather give place unto wrath. For it is written: Vengeance is mine, I will repay, saith the Lord. Therefore, if thine enemy hunger, feed him: if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 102. The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy majesty. ℣. When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appear.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 97. The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 8. 1.

AT that time: When Jesus was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. And behold, there came a leper and

worshipped him, saying: Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying: I will, be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. And Jesus saith unto him: See thou tell no man, but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded for a testimony unto them. And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion beseeching him, and saying: Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. And Jesus saith unto him: I will come and heal him. The centurion answered and said: Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me. And I say unto this man: Go, and he goeth, and to another: Come, and he cometh: and to my servant: Do this, and he doeth it. When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed: Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no not in Israel. And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven: but the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. And Jesus said unto the centurion: Go thy way, and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 118. The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence, the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass: I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 4. All wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed unto us to be made partakers of so great a mystery: we humbly beseech thee, that thou wouldest render us worthy thereby to enjoy the benefits of the same. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2. *Of St. Mary.* 3. *For the Church.*

THE FOURTH SUNDAY AFTER THE EPIPHANY

INTROIT. *Adorate Deum. Ps.* 97.

ALL ye Angels of God, fall down, and worship before him: Sion heard of it, and rejoiced: and the daughters of Judah were glad. *Ps. ibid.* The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof : yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that by reason of the frailty of our nature we cannot always stand upright: grant to us such strength and protection,

as may support us in all dangers, and carry us through all temptations. Through.

COLLECT 2. *Of St. Mary.* 3. *For the Church.*

But if this Sunday comes after the Feast of the Purification, the second Collect is to ask the prayers of the Saints, and the Third Collect is at the Priest's discretion.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 13. 1.

BRETHREN: Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power resisteth the ordinance of God. And they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? Do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same. For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid, for he beareth not the sword in vain. For he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake. For for this cause pay ye tribute also, for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. Render therefore to all their dues, tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom, fear to whom fear, honour to whom honour.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 102. The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy majesty. ℣. When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appear.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 97. The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 8. 23.

AT that time: When Jesus was entered into a ship: his disciples followed him. And behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying: Lord, save us, we perish. And he saith unto them: Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was a great calm. But the men marvelled, saying: What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him? And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. And behold, they cried out, saying: What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? Art thou come hither to torment us before the time? And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine, feeding. So the devils besought him, saying: If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. And he said unto them: Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils. And behold, the whole city

came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought him, that he would depart out of their coasts.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 118. The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence, the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass: I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 4. All wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O GOD, who hast here bestowed upon us the bounty of thy heavenly gifts: grant, we beseech thee, that by the same we may be freed from all carnal and earthly desires, and ever strengthened by thy heavenly refreshment. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2. *Of St. Mary.* 3. *For the Church.*

THE FIFTH SUNDAY AFTER THE EPIPHANY

INTROIT. *Adorate Deum. Ps.* 97.

ALL ye Angels of God, fall down, and worship before him: Sion heard of it, and rejoiced: and the daughters of Judah were glad. *Ps. ibid.* The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof:

yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true religion: that they who do lean only upon the hope of thy heavenly grace may evermore be defended by thy mighty power. Through.

Of the Saints. COLLECT.

DEFEND us, O Lord, we beseech thee, from all dangers both of body and soul : and at the intercession of the blessed and glorious ever-Virgin Mary, Mother of God, of blessed Joseph, of thy holy Apostles Peter and Paul, of blessed [George] and of all thy Saints, grant us thy saving health and peace ; that being defended from all adversities and all false doctrines, thy Church may serve thee in freedom and quietness.

The third Collect at the Priest's discretion.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Colossians. *Col.* 3. 12.

BRETHREN: Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-suffering: forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any. Even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body: and be ye thankful. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms, and hymns, and

spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. And whatsoever ye do, in word or deed, do all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father through Jesus Christ our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 102. The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy majesty. ℣. When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appear.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 97. The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 13. 24.

AT that time: Jesus spake this parable unto the multitudes: The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field. But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came, and said unto him: Sir, didst thou not sow good seed in thy field? From whence then hath it tares? He said unto them: An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him: Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? But he said: Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares: ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers: Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 118. The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence, the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass: I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 4. All wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God: that as in these holy mysteries we have received the token of our redemption, so we may effectually be brought to the fulfilment of the same. Through.

Of the Saints. POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord, that the gifts now offered by us in these holy mysteries may evermore cleanse and defend us: that at the intercession of the blessed Virgin Mary, Mother of God, of blessed Joseph, of thy holy Apostles Peter and Paul, of blessed [George] and of all thy Saints, we may be absolved from all our offences and defended against all adversities.

The third shall be at the Priest's discretion.

THE SIXTH SUNDAY AFTER THE EPIPHANY

INTROIT. *Adorate Deum. Ps.* 97.

ALL ye Angels of God, fall down, and worship before him: Sion heard of it, and rejoiced, and the daughters of Judah were glad. *Ps. ibid.* The Lord is King, the earth may be glad

thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, whose blessed Son was manifested that he might destroy the works of the devil, and make us the sons of God, and heirs of eternal life: grant us, we beseech thee, that, having this hope, we may purify ourselves, even as he is pure; that when he shall appear again with power and great glory, we may be made like unto him in his eternal and glorious kingdom; where with thee, O Father, and thee, O Holy Ghost, he liveth.

COLLECT 2. *Of the Saints. p.* 65 3. *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed John the Apostle. 1 *St. John* 3. 1.

DEARLY beloved: Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. Beloved, now are we the sons of God: and it doth not yet appear what we shall be. But we know, that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him: for we shall see him as he is. And every man that hath this hope in him, purifieth himself, even as he is pure. Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins: and in him is no sin. Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him. Little children, let no man deceive you. He that doeth righteousness is righteous: even as he is righteous. He that committeth sin is of the devil: for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For

this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 102. The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy majesty. ℣. When the Lord shall build up Sion: and when his glory shall appear.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 97. The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 24. 23.

AT that time: Jesus said unto his disciples: Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there, believe it not. For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders: insomuch that (if it were possible) they shall deceive the very elect. Behold, I have told you before. Wherefore, if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert: go not forth. Behold, he is in the secret chambers: believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west, so shall also the coming of the Son of Man be. For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light: and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven, and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn. And they shall see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory. And he shall send his Angels with a great sound of a trumpet:

and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 118. The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence, the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass: I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 4. All wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast fulfilled us with thy heavenly delights : grant, we beseech thee ; that we may ever earnestly seek after those things whereby we truly live. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2. *Of the Saints.* 3. *Ad lib.*

THE SUNDAY CALLED SEPTUAGESIMA OR THE THIRD SUNDAY BEFORE LENT

INTROIT. *Circumdederunt. Ps.* 18.

THE sorrows of death compassed me, the pains of hell gat hold upon me: and in my tribulation I made my prayer unto the Lord, and he regarded my supplication out of his holy temple. *Ps. ibid.* I will love thee, O Lord my strength: the Lord is my stony rock, my fortress, and my Saviour. ℣. Glory be.

¶ Glory be to God on high *shall not be said from this day forth except on Maunday Thursday and Holy Saturday, and on days when the Mass of a Feast is appointed to be said.*

COLLECT.

O LORD, we beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people: that we, who are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name. Through.

Of the Saints. COLLECT.

DEFEND us, O Lord, we beseech thee, from all dangers both of body and soul : and at the intercession of the blessed and glorious ever-Virgin Mary, Mother of God, of blessed Joseph, of thy holy Apostles Peter and Paul, of blessed [George] and of all thy Saints, grant us thy saving health and peace ; that being defended from all adversities

and all false doctrines, thy Church may serve thee in freedom and quietness.

The third Collect at the Priest's discretion.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 1 *Cor.* 9. 24.

BRETHREN: Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible. I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: but I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 9. The Lord will be a refuge in the time of trouble: and they that know thy Name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast never failed them that seek thee. ℣. For the poor shall not always be forgotten: the patient abiding of the meek shall not perish for ever: up, Lord, and let not man have the upper hand.

TRACT. *Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord: Lord, hear my voice. ℣. O let thine ears consider well: the voice of my complaint. ℣. If thou, Lord, wilt be extreme to mark what is done amiss: O Lord, who may abide it? ℣. For there is mercy with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 20. 1.

AT that time: Jesus spake this parable unto his disciples: The kingdom of heaven is

like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace, and said unto them: Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them: Why stand ye here all the day idle? They say unto him: Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them: Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive. So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward: Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny. But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny. And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house, saying: These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day. But he answered one of them, and said: Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good? So the last shall be first,

and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 92. It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord, and to sing praises unto thy Name, O Most Highest.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 31. Shew thy servant the light of thy countenance, and save me for thy mercy's sake: let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I have called upon thee.

POSTCOMMUNION.

STRENGTHEN, O Lord, we pray thee, with these thy gifts the wills of thy faithful people: that we receiving the same may seek them more earnestly, and seeking the same may obtain them everlastingly. Through.

Of the Saints. POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord, that the gifts now offered by us in these holy mysteries may evermore cleanse and defend us: that at the intercession of the blessed Virgin Mary, Mother of God, of blessed Joseph, of thy holy Apostles Peter and Paul, of blessed [George] and of all thy Saints, we may be absolved from all our offences and defended against all adversities.

The third shall be at the Priest's discretion.

℣. Let us bless the Lord.
℟. Thanks be to God.

THE SUNDAY CALLED SEXAGESIMA OR THE SECOND SUNDAY BEFORE LENT

INTROIT. *Exsurge. Ps.* 44.

UP, Lord, why sleepest thou ? Awake, and be not absent from us for ever : wherefore hidest thou thy face ? and forgettest our misery and trouble ? Our belly cleaveth unto the ground : arise, and help us, and deliver us. *Ps. ibid.* O God, we have heard with our ears : our fathers have declared unto us. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD GOD, who seest that we put not our trust in anything that we do: mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity. Through.

The other Collects as on Septuagesima Sunday.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. *2 Cor.* 11. 19.

BRETHREN: Ye suffer fools gladly: seeing ye yourselves are wise. For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face. I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold (I speak foolishly), I am bold also. Are they Hebrews ? so am I. Are they Israelites ? so am I. Are they the seed of

Abraham? so am I. Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more; in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft. Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one. Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep; in journeyings often; in perils of waters; in perils of robbers; in perils by mine own countrymen; in perils by the heathen; in perils in the city; in perils in the wilderness; in perils in the sea; in perils among false brethren; in weariness and painfulness; in watchings often; in hunger and thirst; in fastings often; in cold and nakedness. Besides those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches. Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not? If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities. The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 83. Let the heathen know that thou, whose Name is Jehovah: art only the Most Highest over all the earth. ℣. O my God, make them like unto a wheel: and as the stubble before the wind.

TRACT. *Ps.* 60. Thou hast moved the land, O Lord, and divided it. ℣. Heal the sores thereof, for it shaketh. ℣. That they may triumph because of the truth: that thy beloved may be delivered.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 8. 4.

AT that time: When much people were gathered together, and were come to Jesus out of every

city, he spake by a parable: A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture. And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it. And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried: He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. And his disciples asked him, saying: What might this parable be? And he said: Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection. But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 17. O hold thou up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not:

incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words: shew thy marvellous loving-kindness, O Lord, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 43. I will go unto the altar of God: even unto the God of my joy and gladness.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE humbly beseech thee, Almighty God : that we whom thou dost vouchsafe to regenerate with thy holy sacraments ; may continually serve thee in all virtuous and godly living. Through.

Other Postcommunions as on Septuagesima Sunday.

℣. Let us bless the Lord.
℟. Thanks be to God.

THE SUNDAY CALLED QUINQUAGESIMA OR THE SUNDAY NEXT BEFORE LENT

INTROIT. *Esto mihi. Ps.* 31.

BE thou my strong rock, and house of defence, that thou mayest save me : for thou art my strong rock, and my castle : be thou also my guide,

and lead me for thy Name's sake. *Ps. ibid.* In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion : but rid me and deliver me in thy righteousness. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, who hast taught us that all our doings without charity are nothing worth: send thy Holy Ghost, and pour into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and of all virtues, without which whosoever liveth is counted dead before thee. Grant this for thy only son Jesus Christ's sake, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Holy Ghost.

The other Collects as on Septuagesima Sunday.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 1 *Cor.* 13. 1.

BRETHREN: Though I speak with the tongues of men and of Angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge: and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. Charity suffereth long, and is kind: charity envieth not, charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil, rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth: beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things,

endureth all things. Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things. For now we see through a glass, darkly: but then face to face. Now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 77. Thou art the God, that doeth wonders: and hast declared thy power among the people. ℣. Thou hast mightily delivered thy people: even the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

TRACT. *Ps.* 100. O be joyful in the Lord, all ye lands: serve the Lord with gladness. ℣. Come before his presence with a song: be ye sure that the Lord, he is God.

℣. It is he that hath made us and not we ourselves: we are his people and the sheep of his pasture.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 18. 31.

AT that time: Jesus took unto him the twelve, and said unto them: Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on: and they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again. And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging: and hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. And they told him: that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. And he cried, saying: Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more: Thou son of David, have mercy on me. And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, saying: What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said: Lord, that I may receive my sight. And Jesus said unto him: Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 119. Blessed art thou, O Lord, O teach me thy statutes: with my lips have I been telling of all the judgments of thy mouth.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 78. They did eat and were well filled, for the Lord gave them their own desire: they were not disappointed of their lust.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, Almighty God: that we who have received this heavenly food, may thereby be defended against all adversities. Through.

The other Postcommunions as on Septuagesima Sunday.

℣. Let us bless the Lord.
℟. Thanks be to God.

THE FIRST DAY OF LENT
COMMONLY CALLED
ASH WEDNESDAY

Before Mass shall be blessed ashes made of branches of olive or other trees blessed in the year foregoing; and the blessing shall be done in this manner:

¶ *The office being said, the Priest, wearing a purple cope, or without a chasuble (the Ministers being vested in like manner), shall go to bless the ashes, which shall be set in a vessel on the Altar. And first the choir shall sing the Antiphon following.*

Ps. 69.

HEAR me, O Lord, for thy loving-kindness is comfortable: turn thee unto me according to the multitude of thy mercies.

Ps. ibid. Save me, O God, for the waters are come in even unto my soul.

℣. Glory be.

Then shall be repeated the Antiphon Hear me.

Then the Priest, standing at the Epistle corner withou' turning to the people, and with hands joined (which shall be observed in like manner in the prayers appointed for all blessings) shall say:

℣. The Lord be with you.
℟. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray. PRAYER.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, we beseech thee to spare them that are penitent, and to be favourable to them that call upon thee. Vouchsafe, we pray thee, to send thy holy Angel from heaven to bless and sanctify these ashes, that they may be a wholesome medicine to all them that humbly call upon thy holy Name, who in their consciences by sin are accused, who in the sight of thy heavenly mercy bewail their sins, and earnestly and meekly implore thy gracious loving-kindness. And we beseech thee to grant to all them that call upon thy holy Name, that being sprinkled with these ashes for the remission of their sins, they may be preserved evermore both in body and soul. Through Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

O GOD, who wouldest not the death of a sinner, but rather that he should turn from his wickedness and live: we beseech thee to have compassion on the frailty of our mortal nature, and of thy goodness to bless these ashes now to be set upon

our heads for a token of humility and for the remission of our sins: that we, acknowledging ourselves to be but dust and ashes, and that by reason of our vileness we must return unto the same, may of thy mercy be found worthy to obtain the pardon of our offences and the reward that thou dost promise to them that are penitent. Through Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

O GOD, who turnest unto them that abase themselves and art favourable unto them that offer atonement: incline thy merciful ear unto our prayers; and of thy pity pour forth upon the heads of thy servants now sprinkled with these ashes the grace of thy heavenly benediction: that they being filled with the spirit of true repentance may effectually obtain those things that they have asked according to thy will. And we beseech thee to ordain that we, being stablished in these thy blessings, may cleave unto the same to life everlasting. Through Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who upon the people of Nineveh, repenting in dust and ashes, didst bestow the healing of thy lovingkindness: mercifully grant, that we, who now do imitate them in outward fashion, may be made like unto them in the obtaining of thy pardon. Through.

¶ *Then shall the Priest, setting incense in the censer, sprinkle the ashes thrice with holy water, saying the Antiphon* Thou shalt purge, *without*

singing and not saying the Psalm; and he shall cense them thrice.

Thereafter the first of the Priests that are present shall draw near to the Altar and set ashes on the head of the Celebrant, who shall not genuflect. But if none be present, the Celebrant himself, kneeling afore the Altar, shall set ashes on his own head, saying nothing. And forthwith the Choir shall sing the Antiphon.

Joel 2. Let us change our raiment for sackcloth and ashes: let us fast and mourn before the Lord: for our God is merciful to forgive us our sins.

Another Antiphon. Ibid. Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say: Spare, O Lord, spare thy people, and shut not up, O Lord, the mouths of them that praise thee.

Then shall follow this Respond.

Esther 13. *Joel* 2. Let us amend the sins that in our ignorance we have committed: lest the day of death come upon us suddenly, and we find no place for repentance though we seek it. * Hear, Lord, and have mercy, for we have sinned against thee.

℣. *Ps.* 79. Help us, O God of our salvation: for the glory of thy Name deliver us, O Lord. Hear, Lord.

℣. Glory be. Hear, Lord.

¶ *And the Priest, while the Antiphon and Respond are in singing, with his head uncovered, shall first set ashes on the head of the first of the Priests from whom he received them, and then upon the ministers being vested and kneeling afore the Altar. And he shall say:*

Genesis 3. Remember, O man, that dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

¶ *Then shall the rest draw near, first the Bishops, Priests and Deacons, according to their order, and after that the people; and all, meekly kneeling before the Altar, shall receive the ashes from the Priest after the manner appointed for the Ministers. And when all the ashes have been delivered, the Priest shall say:*

℣. The Lord be with you.
℟. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord, that we, who now with prayer and fasting do put upon us the armour of our Christian warfare, being defended by the power of abstinence, may fight manfully against all spiritual wickedness. Through Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

AT THE MASS

INTROIT. *Misereris omnium. Wisdom* 11.

THOU hast mercy upon all, O Lord, and abhorrest nothing which thou hast made, and winkest at the sins of men, because they should amend, and sparest them: for thou art the Lord our God. *Ps.* 57. Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who hatest nothing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sins of all them that are penitent: create

and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins and acknowledging our wretchedness, may obtain of thee, the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness. Through.

¶ *From this day until Passion Sunday these two Prayers that follow are read after the Collect of the day, except when the above Collect is read after the one appointed for the day, and then one only of these prayers shall be said.*

To ask the prayers of the Saints. COLLECT.

DEFEND us, O Lord, we beseech thee, from all dangers both of body and soul: and at the intercession of the blessed and glorious ever-Virgin Mary, Mother of God, of blessed Joseph, of thy holy Apostles Peter and Paul, of blessed [George] and of all thy Saints, grant us thy saving health and peace; that being defended from all adversities and all false doctrines, thy Church may serve thee in freedom and quietness. (Through the same.)

For the quick and dead. COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who hast dominion both of the quick and of the dead, who likewise hast mercy upon all men, whom by reason of their faith and works thou hast foreknown: we commend unto thee all those for whom we now do offer our prayers, whether in this world they still be held in the bonds of the flesh, or being delivered therefrom have passed into that which is to come; beseeching thee that at the intercession of all thy Saints they may of thy bountiful goodness obtain the remission of all their sins. Through.

The LESSON from Joel the Prophet. *Joel* 2. 12.

TURN ye even unto me, saith the Lord, with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning. And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. Who knoweth if he will return, and repent, and leave a blessing behind him, even a meat-offering and a drink-offering unto the Lord your God? Blow the trumpet in Sion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breast: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet. Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say: Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them. Wherefore should they say among the people: Where is their God?

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 57. Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee. ℣. He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproof of him that would eat me up.

TRACT. *Ps.* 103. O Lord, deal not with us after our sins: nor reward us according to our wickednesses. ℣. *Ps.* 79. Lord, remember not our old sins, but have mercy upon us, and that soon: for we are come to great misery. ℣. (*Here genuflect.*) Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of

thy Name, O Lord: O deliver us and be merciful unto our sins, for thy Name's sake.

¶ *And this Tract is said from to-day on Mondays, Wednesdays, and Fridays until Monday in Holy Week, unless a proper Tract be appointed.*

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 6. 16.

AT that time: Jesus said unto his disciples: When ye fast, be not as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, they have their reward. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face, that thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father, which seeth in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through and steal. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 30. I will magnify thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up, and not made my foes to triumph over me: O Lord, my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

PREFACE. Because that by our bodily fasting thou dost restrain the vice that is within us: dost raise our minds from things of earth: dost renew our strength and reward us with manifold blessings. Through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 1. He who doth meditate on the law of the Lord day and night will bring forth his fruit in due season.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, Lord, mercifully to protect us who have now received this holy Sacrament: that this our fast may be acceptable in thy sight and profitable unto us for the healing of our souls. Through.

OTHER POSTCOMMUNIONS.

Of the Saints.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord, that the gifts now offered by us in these holy mysteries may evermore cleanse and defend us: that at the intercession of the blessed Virgin Mary, Mother of God, of blessed Joseph, of thy holy Apostles Peter and Paul, of blessed [George] and of all thy Saints, we may be absolved from all our offences and defended against all adversities. (Through the same.)

For the Quick and Dead.

ALMIGHTY and most merciful God, cleanse us, we pray thee, by the Sacrament which we have received: and at the intercession of all thy Saints grant that this holy Communion may bring upon us not guilt to our damnation but pardon to our salvation; that it may cleanse the guilty and confirm the feeble, that it may strengthen us against every danger in this world, and obtain for thy faithful people both quick and dead the remission of all their sins. Through.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say,* Let us pray, *without saluting the people. And the Deacon, if any be ministering in the office of Deacon, shall turn about to the people with hands joined and say* Bow down before the Lord. *Else shall the Priest himself say thus, standing in the same place afore the book and not turning about to the people.*

COLLECT.

LOOK down in mercy, O Lord, upon us now kneeling before thy majesty: that we which have been partakers of thy heavenly gifts may evermore be strengthened with thy heavenly succour. Through.

¶ *And this manner of saying the Prayer over the People is to be observed, in ferial Masses only, until the Wednesday in Holy Week.*

Afterwards. ℣. Let us bless the Lord.
℟. Thanks be to God.

FIRST SUNDAY IN LENT

INTROIT. *Invocabit me. Ps.* 91.

HE shall call on me and I will hearken unto him: I will deliver him and bring him to honour: with length of days will I satisfy him. *Ps. ibid.* Whoso dwelleth under the defence of the most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, who for our sake didst fast forty days and forty nights: give us grace to use such abstinence, that, our flesh being subdued to the spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holiness, to thy honour and glory. Who livest and reignest.

Other Collects as on Ash Wednesday.

The lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. *2 Cor.* 6. 1.

BRETHREN: We then, as workers together with him, beseech you also, that ye receive not the grace of God in vain; (for he saith: I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation:) giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed: but in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings: by pureness, by knowledge, by long-suffering, by kindness, by the Holy

Ghost, by love unfeigned, by the word of truth, by the power of God: by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left: by honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true: as unknown, and yet well known: as dying, and behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed : as sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing: as poor, yet making many rich: as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 91. He shall give his Angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy ways. ℣. They shall bear thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

TRACT. *Ibid.* Whoso dwelleth under the defence of the Most High: shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. ℣. I will say unto the Lord: Thou art my hope and my stronghold: my God, in him will I trust. ℣. For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence. ℣. He shall defend thee under his wings: and thou shalt be safe under his feathers. ℣. His faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler: thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night. ℣. Nor for the arrow that flieth by day: for the pestilence that walketh in darkness, nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noonday. ℣. A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee. ℣. For he shall give his Angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy ways. ℣. They shall bear thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone. ℣. Thou shalt go upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet. ℣. Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver

him: I will set him up, because he hath known my Name. ℣. He shall call upon me, and I will hear him: yea, I am with him in trouble. ℣. I will deliver him and bring him to honour: with long life will I satisfy him, and show him my salvation.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 4. 1.

AT that time: Jesus was led up of the Spirit into the wilderness, to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an-hungred. And when the tempter came to him, he said: If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. But he answered and said: It is written: Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, and saith unto him: If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down; for it is written: He shall give his angels charge concerning thee, and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. Jesus said unto him: It is written again: Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; and saith unto him: All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith Jesus unto him: Get thee hence, Satan; for it is written: Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. Then the devil leaveth him, and behold, Angels came and ministered unto him.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 91. The Lord shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

PREFACE. Because that by our bodily fasting thou dost restrain the vice that is within us: dost raise our minds from things of earth: dost renew our strength and reward us with manifold blessings. Through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 91. The Lord shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, that this holy Sacrament, which we have received, may in such wise deliver us from our former nature: that we may be worthy to enter into the fellowship of thy saving mysteries. Through.

Other Postcommunions as on Ash Wednesday.

SECOND SUNDAY IN LENT

INTROIT. *Reminiscere.* *Ps.* 25.

CALL to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies, and thy loving-kindnesses, which have been ever of old: O let not our enemies triumph over us: deliver us, O God of Israel, out

of all our troubles. *Ps. ibid.* Unto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul: O my God, I have put my trust in thee, O let me not be confounded. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who seest that we have no power of ourselves to help ourselves: keep us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls; that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul. Through.

Other Collects as on Ash Wednesday.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Thessalonians. 1 *Thess.* 4. 1.

BRETHREN: We beseech you, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus: that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication, that every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: that no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 25. The sorrows of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my troubles, O Lord. ℣. Look upon my adversity and misery: and forgive me all my sin.

TRACT. *Ps.* 106. O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for ever. ℣. Who can express the noble acts of the Lord: or shew forth all his praise? ℣. Blessed are they that always keep judgment: and do righteousness. ℣. Remember me, O Lord, according to the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 15. 21.

AT that time: Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying: Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou Son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying: Send her away; for she crieth after us. But he answered and said: I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. Then came she and worshipped him, saying: Lord, help me. But he answered and said: It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. And she said: Truth, Lord; yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. Then Jesus answered and said unto her: O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 119. My delight shall be in thy commandments which I have loved exceedingly : my hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved.

PREFACE. Because that by our bodily fasting thou dost restrain the vice that is within us : dost raise our minds from things of earth : dost renew our strength and reward us with manifold blessings. Through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 5. Consider my meditation : hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God : for unto thee will I make my prayer, O Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE humbly beseech thee, Almighty God : that we whom thou dost vouchsafe to regenerate with thy holy sacraments ; may continually serve thee in all virtuous and godly living. Through.

Other Postcommunions as on Ash Wednesday.

THIRD SUNDAY IN LENT

INTROIT. *Oculi mei. Ps.* 25.

MINE eyes are ever looking unto the Lord, for he shall pluck my feet out of the net : turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me: for I am desolate and in misery. *Ps. ibid.* Unto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul : my God, in thee have I put my trust, let me not be confounded. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants:

and stretch forth the right hand of thy majesty to be our defence against all our enemies. Through.

Other Collects as on Ash Wednesday.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. *Eph.* 5. 1.

BRETHREN: Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children; and walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us, an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling savour. But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named amongst you, as becometh saints; neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient; but rather giving of thanks; for this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ, and of God. Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. Be not ye therefore partakers with them: for ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light; (for the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, and righteousness, and truth;) proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them: for it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light. Wherefore he saith: Awake, thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 9. Up, Lord, and let not man have the upper hand: let the heathen be judged in thy sight. ℣. While mine enemies are driven back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

TRACT. *Ps.* 123. Unto thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens. ℣. Behold, even as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters. ℣. And as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress : even so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, until he have mercy upon us. ℣. Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 11. 14.

AT that time : Jesus was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. But some of them said: He casteth out devils through Beelzebub, the chief of the devils. And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven. But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them: Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth. If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand ? because ye say, that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out ? therefore shall they be your judges. But if I with the finger of God, cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. When a strong man armed, keepeth his palace. his goods are in peace; but when a stronger than he shall come

upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith: I will return unto my house whence I came out. And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. Then goeth he and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him: Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. But he said : Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 19. The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoice the heart, sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb : moreover thy servant keepeth them.

PREFACE. Because that by our bodily fasting thou dost restrain the vice that is within us : dost raise our minds from things of earth : dost renew our strength and reward us with manifold blessings. Through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 84. The sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young: even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God: blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be alway praising thee.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who sufferest us to be partakers of thy wondrous mysteries : grant, we beseech thee ; that by thy mercy we may be absolved from all our iniquities, and defended against all adversities. Through.

Other Postcommunions as on Ash Wednesday.

FOURTH SUNDAY IN LENT

INTROIT. *Laetare. Is.* 66.

REJOICE ye with Jerusalem : and be glad with her, all ye that love her : rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her : that ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations. *Ps.* 122. I was glad when they said unto me : We will go into the house of the Lord. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God: that we, who for our evil deeds do worthily deserve to be punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved. Through.

Other Collects as on Ash Wednesday.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Galatians. *Gal.* 4. 21.

BRETHREN: Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? For it is written: that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a freewoman. But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise. Which things are an

allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage: which is Agar. For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all. For it is written: Rejoice, thou barren that barest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband. Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the spirit: even so it is now. Nevertheless what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free : by the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 122. I was glad when they said unto me: We will go into the house of the Lord. ℣. Peace be within thy walls, and plenteousness within thy palaces.

TRACT. *Ps.* 125. They that put their trust in the Lord shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed but standeth fast for ever. ℣. The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 6. 1.

AT that time: Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias. And a

great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. And the Passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh. When Jesus then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip: Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat? And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. Philip answered him: Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him: There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? And Jesus said: Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples: Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said: This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 135. O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises unto his

Name, for it is lovely: whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven and in earth.

PREFACE. Because that by our bodily fasting thou dost restrain the vice that is within us: dost raise our minds from things of earth: dost renew our strength and reward us with manifold blessings. Through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 122. Jerusalem is built as a city that is at unity with itself: for thither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the Lord, to give thanks unto the Name of the Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O MOST merciful God, who never failest to fulfil us with these holy mysteries: grant, we beseech thee, that we may ever approach them in all lowliness and sincerity, and receive them inwardly with all faithfulness. Through.

Other Postcommunions as on Ash Wednesday.

FIFTH SUNDAY IN LENT
COMMONLY CALLED
PASSION SUNDAY

INTROIT. *Judica me. Ps.* 43.

GIVE sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people: O deliver my soul from the deceitful and wicked man: for thou art the God of my strength. *Ps. ibid.* O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me: and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling. Give sentence with me.

¶ Glory be to the Father *is not said at the Introit from henceforth until Easter, except upon a feast day, if any shall occur ; but the Psalm being ended, the Introit is repeated straightway, up to the beginning of the Psalm.*

COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people : that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore, both in body and soul. Through.

From this day forth until after Maundy Thursday, after the Collect for the day shall be said the Collect for the Church :

For the Church. COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, mercifully to hear the prayers of thy people : that being delivered from all adversities and all false doctrines, thy Church may serve thee in freedom and quietness. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Hebrews. *Heb.* 9. 11.

BRETHREN: Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh; how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead

works to serve the living God ? And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance, in Christ Jesus our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 143. Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: teach me to do the thing that pleaseth thee. ℣. *Ps.* 18. It is the Lord that delivereth me from my cruel enemies, and setteth me up above mine adversaries : thou shalt rid me from the wicked man.

TRACT. *Ps.* 129. Many a time have they fought against me from my youth up. ℣. May Israel now say: yea many a time have they vexed me from my youth up. ℣. But they have not prevailed against me: the plowers plowed upon my back. ℣. And made long furrows: but the righteous Lord hath hewn the snares of the ungodly in pieces.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 8. 46.

AT that time : Jesus said unto the multitude of the Jews: Which of you convinceth me of sin ? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me ? He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. Then answered the Jews, and said unto him: Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? Jesus answered: I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my

saying, he shall never see death. Then said the Jews unto him: Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest: If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? Jesus answered: If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God: yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying. Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad. Then said the Jews unto him: Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? Jesus said unto them: Verily, verily, I say unto you: Before Abraham was, I am. Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 119. I will give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart: O do well unto thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word: quicken thou me, according to thy word, O Lord.

PREFACE. Because by the Tree of the Cross thou hast wrought the salvation of the race of man: that whence death arose, thence also life might rise gain: and that he who by a tree was once the vanquisher, might also by a tree be vanquished: through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. 1 *Cor.* 11. This is my Body, which is given for you: this cup is the new testament in my Blood, saith the Lord: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.

POSTCOMMUNION.

ASSIST us mercifully, O Lord our God: that we whom thou hast here refreshed with thy holy mysteries, may be defended by thy perpetual succour. Through.

For the Church. POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord our God, that we, whom thou hast made partakers of heavenly gladness, may by thee be defended from all earthly perils. Through.

THE SUNDAY NEXT BEFORE EASTER

COMMONLY CALLED

PALM SUNDAY

¶ *The Office being ended, and the Aspersion of holy water performed as is customary, the Priest, vested in a purple Cope or without a Chasuble, and attended by the Ministers vested in a like manner, proceeds to bless the branches of palm and olive or other trees; such branches being laid before the middle of the Altar or at the Epistle corner, and first the choir shall sing the Antiphon:*

St. Matt. 21.

HOSANNA to the Son of David: blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord. O King of Israel: Hosanna in the highest.

¶ *Then standing at the Epistle corner and not turning to the people, the Priest shall sing in the ferial tone of the Mass Collect:*

℣. The Lord be with you.
℟. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray. COLLECT.

O GOD, whose love and service is our righteousness, increase, we pray thee, and multiply upon us the gifts of thy unspeakable grace: that like as by the death of thy Son thou hast given unto us the hope of our faith; so by his resurrection we may be brought unto the country which we seek. Who liveth and reigneth with thee.

¶ *Afterward the Subdeacon, standing in the cus-*

tomary place, shall sing the Lesson following in the tone of the Epistle, and at the end he shall kiss the hand of the Priest.

The LESSON from the Book of Exodus.

Exod. 15. 27.

IN those days: The children of Israel came to Elim, where were twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters. And they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai: on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt. And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness. And the children of Israel said unto them: Would to God we had died by the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh-pots, and when we did eat bread to the full: for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger. Then said the Lord unto Moses: Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you: and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day: that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law or no. And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in: and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily. And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel: At even, then ye shall know that the Lord hath brought you out from the land of Egypt: and in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the Lord.

¶ *Then shall be sung for the Gradual:*

℟. *St. John* 11. Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said : What do we, for this man doeth many miracles ? If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him : *And the Romans shall come, and take away both our place and nation. ℣. And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them : It is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. From that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death, saying : And the Romans shall come.

Or this ℟. *St. Matt.* 26. On the Mount of Olives he prayed to his Father : O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me. *The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak : nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt. ℣. Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation. The spirit indeed.

¶ *While the* ℟. *is in singing the Deacon shall place the book of the Gospels upon the Altar : and the Priest, the Deacon ministering the incense-boat, shall place incense in the censer. Then shall the Deacon say the prayer :* Cleanse my heart, *and taking the book from the Altar ask a blessing of the Priest. Afterward, the Subdeacon holding the book between two Acolytes holding lighted candles, the Deacon shall sign and cense the book, and sing the Gospel in the customary manner : whereafter the Subdeacon shall bear the book to be kissed by the Priest, who is also censed by the Deacon.*

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 21. 1.

AT that time : When they drew nigh unto Jerusalem and were come to Bethphage unto the

Mount of Olives : then sent Jesus two disciples, saying unto them : Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her : loose them and bring them unto me : and if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say : The Lord hath need of them, and straightway he will send them. All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Prophet, saying : Tell ye the daughter of Sion : Behold thy King cometh unto thee, meek and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them : and brought the ass, and the colt : and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way : others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way : and the multitudes that went before and that followed, cried, saying : Hosanna to the Son of David : blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord.

¶ *Then shall the branches be blessed. And the Priest standing at the Epistle corner shall say in the tone of the ferial Collect :*

℣. The Lord be with you. ℟. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray. COLLECT.

INCREASE, O Lord, we pray thee, the faith of them that put their trust in thee, and graciously hear the prayers of thy humble servants : send down upon us the manifold gifts of thy mercy and vouchsafe to bless these branches of palm or olive ; that like as in a figure of thy Church thou didst bless Noah going forth from the ark, and Moses going forth out of Egypt with the children of Israel,

so we bearing palms and olive-branches may go forth with all good works to meet Christ, our Saviour, and through him enter into everlasting gladness : Who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the Holy Ghost, one God,
World without end. ℟. Amen.

℣. The Lord be with you.
℟. And with thy spirit.
℣. Lift up your hearts.
℟. We lift them up unto the Lord.
℣. Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.
℟. It is meet and right so to do.

IT is very meet, right and our bounden duty, that we should at all times and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord holy, Father almighty, everlasting God : Who art glorified in the Council of thy Saints, being acknowledged by all thy creatures their only Maker and their God : all thy works do praise thee and thy Saints give thanks unto thee : confessing without fear before the kings and rulers of this world the great Name of thy only-begotten Son. Before thee Angels and Archangels, Thrones and Dominations, and all the multitude of the heavenly host, do sing the majesty of thy glory, evermore praising thee and saying :

And the Sanctus *is sung by the Choir.*

Holy, Holy, Holy Lord God of Hosts. Heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most High. Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord. Hosanna in the highest.

Then shall he say : ℣. The Lord be with you.
℟. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray. COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, O Lord holy, Father almighty, everlasting God : that thou wouldest vouchsafe to bl✠ess and sanct✠ify these thy creatures, which thou hast bidden to spring from the wood of the olive tree : which likewise the dove, returning to the ark, did bear in her mouth : granting unto all them that shall receive the same that they may obtain thereby protection both in body and soul : and that, by thy grace which in a figure is shewn forth herein, we may effectually be healed unto everlasting salvation. Through. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

O GOD, who gatherest together the outcasts, and preservest them whom thou hast gathered : who didst bless the people when they went forth bearing branches to meet Jesus : vouchsafe likewise to bl✠ess these branches of palm and olive which thy faithful servants shall here receive in honour of thy Name ; granting that into whatsoever place they shall bear the same, the dwellers therein may obtain thy blessing : that being delivered from all adversity, they may ever be defended by thy mighty power, who are redeemed by Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord : Who liveth and reigneth with thee. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

O GOD whose wonderful providence hath ordained even lifeless things to shew forth the dispensation of our redemption : grant, we

beseech thee ; that the devout hearts of thy faithful people may understand aright the mystery which is this day shewn forth. For, as at this time, the multitude by the inspiration of thy heavenly light went forth to meet their Redeemer, and strawed branches of palm and olive in his way, thereby in the branches of palm foreshadowing his triumph over the prince of death and by the boughs of olive proclaiming that the anointing of the Spirit was come. For the multitude rejoiced to know that even then was it prefigured : that our Redeemer, having compassion on the misery of mankind, was making ready to fight against the prince of death for the life of the whole world and by his death to conquer. And therefore obediently they laid before him offerings to signify both the triumph of his victory and the abundance of his mercy. Wherefore we likewise, with sure faith having in memory their deeds and the signification of the same, humbly beseech thee, O Lord holy, Father almighty, everlasting God, that like as thou hast vouchsafed to make us members of the same Jesus Christ our Lord : so in him and through him, we may win the victory over the powers of death, and be made partakers of his glorious Resurrection : Who liveth and reigneth with thee. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

O GOD, who by an olive-branch didst command the dove to proclaim peace on earth : vouchsafe, we beseech thee ; to sanctify with thy heavenly bless✠ing these branches of olive and other trees : that for all thy people they may be profitable unto the attainment of everlasting salvation. Through Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

BL✠ESS, O Lord, we pray thee, these branches of palm and olive : and grant ; that as thy people outwardly with their bodies do worship thee, so inwardly in their souls they may serve thee with pure devotion, that they may be victorious over the assaults of the enemy and cleave steadfastly unto all good works. Through.

¶ *Then shall the Priest set incense in the censer, and sprinkle the branches three times with holy water, saying without note and without the Psalm the Antiphon* Thou shalt purge me ; *then shall he cense them three times and afterwards he shall say :*

℣. The Lord be with you. ℟. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray.

O GOD, who didst send forth thy Son, Jesus Christ our Lord, into the world for our salvation, that he might humble himself to be made like unto us and call us back unto thee : before whom, at his coming to Jerusalem for the fulfilling of the Scriptures, the multitude of them that believed with fruitful devotion strawed their raiment and palm branches in the way : grant, we beseech thee ; that we may so prepare for him the way of faith, that, every stone of stumbling and rock of offence being done away, our works may blossom before thee with branches of righteousness : and that we may be found worthy to follow in his footsteps : Who liveth and reigneth with thee.

¶ *The blessing being thus ended, the first of the Clergy that are present shall approach the Altar and give one of the branches that have been blessed to the*

Priest, who shall neither genuflect nor kiss the hand of him that giveth it. And thereafter, the Priest standing before the Altar shall turn himself to the people and distribute the branches, first to the first of the Clergy from whom he received his branch, then to the Deacon and Subdeacon, wearing their vestments, and then to the rest of the Clergy singly, according to their order, and lastly, to the people. And all shall genuflect and kiss the hand of the Priest, except a Bishop, if there be any present. And as he beginneth to make distribution, the Choir shall sing the Antiphons here set forth :

The children of the Hebrews, bearing branches of olive, went out to meet the Lord, crying out and saying : Hosanna in the highest.

And this Antiphon. The children of the Hebrews strawed their raiment in the way and cried out saying : Hosanna to the son of David : blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord.

¶ *And if these be not sufficient, they shall be repeated until all the branches have been distributed.*

Then shall the Priest say :

℣. The Lord be with you.
℟. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who didst ordain that Jesus Christ our Lord should ride upon a colt, the foal of an ass, and didst teach the multitudes to straw in his way their raiment and branches of trees, and likewise to sing Hosanna in his praise : grant, we beseech thee ; that we may by thee be enabled to follow them in all inno-

cency of life, and be made like unto them in rendering unto thee our true and worthy service. Through the same Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

¶ *Then shall they make the* **Procession.** *And first the Priest shall set incense in the censer, and the Deacon turning himself about to the people, shall say :* Let us go forth in peace. *And the clerks shall answer :* In the Name of Christ. Amen.

And the Thurifer shall go first with smoking censer : then the Subdeacon apparelled, bearing the Cross between two Acolytes with lighted candles. Then shall follow the Clergy after their order, and last of all the Priest with the Deacon at his left hand, all having branches in their hands : and the Antiphons here following shall be sung, so many as shall suffice for the time of the Procession.

Antiphon. St. Matt. 21. When the Lord drew nigh unto Jerusalem he sent two of his disciples, saying unto them : Go into the village over against you : and straightway ye shall find an ass's colt tied, whereon never man sat : loose him and bring him unto me. If any man say aught unto you, ye shall say : The Lord hath need of him. They loose him and bring him to Jesus and put on him their clothes, and set him thereon : and some spread their garments in the way, others strawed branches from the trees : and they that followed cried : Hosanna : blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord : blessed is the kingdom of our father David : Hosanna in the highest : Thou Son of David, have mercy upon us.

Another Antiphon. St. John 12. When the people heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, they took branches of palm trees : and went forth to

meet him, and the children cried, saying : This is he that should come for the salvation of the people. This is our salvation and the redemption of Israel. How mighty is he whom Thrones and Dominations go forth to meet. Fear not, daughter of Sion : behold thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt, as it is written. Hail, King, creator of the world, who hast come to redeem us.

Another Antiphon. Six days before the feast of the Passover, when the Lord came to the city of Jerusalem, the children went forth to meet him : and in their hands they took branches of palm-trees and cried with a loud voice, saying : Hosanna in the highest : blessed art thou who hast come in the multitude of thy mercies : Hosanna in the highest.

Another Antiphon. The multitudes with flowers and branches go forth to meet their Redeemer : and render worthy homage to the triumphant conqueror: the Gentiles with their lips proclaim the Son of God : and in the praise of Christ their voices thunder through the sky : Hosanna in the highest.

Another Antiphon. With the Angels and the children may we be found faithful, crying unto the vanquisher of death : Hosanna in the highest.

Another Antiphon. Much people that were come to the feast cried unto the Lord : Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord : Hosanna in the highest.

¶ *As the Procession turneth back, two or four clerks shall enter into the church, and shutting the door, shall stand with their faces towards the Procession and begin the hymn* All glory, laud, and honour. *So shall they sing the first verse and the Priest with the others shall repeat the same, standing without the church.*

Thereafter they that are within shall sing the other verses that follow : either all or as many as seemeth good : and after every verse, they that are without shall sing in answer the first verse.

ALL glory, laud, and honour to thee, Redeemer, King :
To whom the lips of children made sweet Hosannas ring.
℟. All glory, laud, and honour.

Thou art the King of Israel, thou David's royal Son :
Who in the Lord's Name comest, the King and Blessèd One.
℟. All glory, laud, and honour.

The company of Angels are praising thee on high,
And mortal men and all things created make reply.
℟. All glory, laud, and honour.

The people of the Hebrews with palms before thee went :
Our praise and prayer and anthems before thee we present.
℟. All glory, laud, and honour.

To thee before thy passion they sang their hymns of praise :
To thee now high exalted our melody we raise.
℟. All glory, laud, and honour.

Thou didst accept their praises, accept the prayers we bring :
Who in all good delightest, thou good and gracious King.
℟. All glory, laud, and honour.

This ended, the Subdeacon with the shaft of the Cross shall strike the door : which being forthwith opened, the Procession shall enter the church, singing :

℟. When the Lord entered the holy city, the children of the Hebrews foretold the Resurrection of Life, *And bearing branches of palms, cried out : Hosanna in the highest.

℣. When the people heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, they went forth to meet him. And bearing branches. *And* Glory be to the Father *shall not be said.*

Then shall the **Mass** *be said ; and all shall hold the branches in their hands while the Passion and Gospel are sung, but not at any other time.*

AT THE MASS

INTROIT. *Domine, ne longe. Ps. 22.*

BE not thou far from me, O Lord, thou art my succour, haste thee to help me : save me from the lion's mouth, thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the unicorns. *Ps. ibid.* My God, my God, look upon me : why hast thou forsaken me : and art so far from my health, and from the words of my complaint ?

Be not thou.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who, of thy tender love towards mankind, hast sent thy Son, our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the Cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility : mercifully grant ; that we may both

follow the example of his patience, and also be made partakers of his resurrection : Through the same.

And this Prayer only is said.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Philippians. *Phil. 2. 5.*

BRETHREN : Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus : who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God : but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the Cross. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him : and given him a Name which is above every name : (*Here genuflect*) that at the Name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth : and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

GRADUAL. *Ps. 73.* Thou hast holden me by my right hand : thou shalt guide me with thy counsel : and after that receive me with glory. ℣. Truly God is loving unto Israel, even unto such as are of a clean heart : nevertheless, my feet were almost gone : my treadings had well-nigh slipt : and why ? I was grieved at the wicked, I do also see the ungodly in such prosperity.

TRACT. *Ps. 22.* My God, my God, look upon me : why hast thou forsaken me ? ℣. And art so far from my health ; and from the words of my complaint ? ℣. O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not : and in the night season also I take no rest. ℣. But thou continuest holy, O

thou worship of Israel. ℣. Our fathers hoped in thee : they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them. ℣. They called upon thee, and were holpen : they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded. ℣. But as for me, I am a worm, and no man : a very scorn of men, and the outcast of the people. ℣. All they that see me laugh me to scorn : they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying : ℣. He trusted in God, that he would deliver him : let him deliver him, if he will have him. ℣. They stand staring and looking upon me : they part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture. ℣. Save me from the lion's mouth : thou hast heard me also from among the horns of the unicorns. ℣. O praise the Lord, ye that fear him : magnify him, all ye seed of Jacob. ℣. They shall be counted unto the Lord for a generation : they shall come, and the heavens shall declare his righteousness. ℣. Unto a people that shall be born, whom the Lord hath made.

¶ *The Passion shall be begun immediately :* Cleanse my heart *is not said, nor is a blessing asked, nor are lights carried, nor incense :* The Lord be with you *is not said, nor* Glory be to thee, O Lord, *and the Celebrant, or Deacon, when he announces* The Passion of our Lord, *does not sign the book, nor himself. And this is to be observed on the other days also, when the Passion is read.*

The PASSION of our Lord Jesus Christ according to Matthew.

St. Matt. 26. 1–75 *and* 27. 1–66.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : ✠ Ye know that after two days is the feast of the Passover, and the Son of Man is betrayed to

be crucified. ℭ. Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas : and consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him. But they said : ℨ. Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people. ℭ. Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, there came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat. But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying : ℨ. To what purpose is this waste ? for this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. ℭ. When Jesus understood it, he said unto them : ✠ Why trouble ye the woman ? for she hath wrought a good work upon me. For ye have the poor always with you : but me ye have not always. For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for my burial. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this Gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her. ℭ. Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, and said unto them : ℨ. What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you ? ℭ. And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him. Now the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him : ℨ. Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover ? ℭ. And he said : ✠ Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him : The Master saith, My time is at hand ; I will keep the passover at thy

house with my disciples. ℭ. And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them, and they made ready the passover. Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve. And as they did eat, he said : ✠ Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. ℭ. And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him : ℨ. Lord, is it I ? ℭ. And he answered and said : ✠ He that dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. The Son of Man goeth as it is written of him : but woe unto that man by whom the Son of Man is betrayed : it had been good for that man if he had not been born. ℭ. Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said : ℨ. Master, is it I ? ℭ. He said unto him : ✠ Thou hast said. ℭ. And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said : ✠ Take, eat : this is my body. ℭ. And he took the cup, and gave thanks : and gave it to them, saying : ✠ Drink ye all of it. For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. But I say unto you : I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom. ℭ. And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. Then saith Jesus unto them : ✠ All ye shall be offended because of me this night. For it is written : I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad. But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee. ℭ. Peter answered and said unto him : ℨ. Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended. ℭ. Jesus said unto him : ✠ Verily I say unto

thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. ℭ. Peter said unto him : ℨ. Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. ℭ. Likewise also said all the disciples. Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples : ✠ Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder. ℭ. And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy. Then saith he unto them : ✠ My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death : tarry ye here, and watch with me. ℭ. And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying : ✠ O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me. Nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt. ℭ. And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep : and saith unto Peter : ✠ What, could ye not watch with me one hour ; Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation. The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. ℭ. He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying : ✠ O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done. ℭ. And he came and found them asleep again : for their eyes were heavy. And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words. Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them : ✠ Sleep on now, and take your rest : behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of Man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise, let us be going : behold, he is at hand that doth betray me. ℭ. And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. Now he that betrayed him

*

gave them a sign, saying : ℣. Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he, hold him fast. ℭ. And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said : ℣. Hail, master. ℭ. And kissed him. And Jesus said unto him : ✠ Friend, wherefore art thou come ? ℭ. Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear. Then said Jesus unto him : ✠ Put up again thy sword into his place. For all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of Angels ? But how then shall the Scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be ? ℭ. In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes : ✠ Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me ? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me. ℭ. But all this was done, that the Scriptures of the Prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled. And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end. Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death: but found none ; yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came two false witnesses, and said : ℣. This fellow said : I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. ℭ. And the high priest arose, and said unto

him : ℣. Answereth thou nothing ? what is it which these witness against thee ? ℭ. But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him : ℣. I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. ℭ. Jesus saith unto him : ✠ Thou hast said. Nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of Man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. ℭ. Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying : ℣. He hath spoken blasphemy : what further need have we of witnesses ? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy : what think ye ? ℭ. They answered and said : ℣. He is guilty of death. ℭ. Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him, and others smote him with the palms of their hands, saying : ℣. Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee ? ℭ. Now Peter sat without in the palace : and a damsel came unto him, saying : ℣. Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee. ℭ. But he denied before them all, saying : ℣. I know not what thou sayest. ℭ. And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there : ℣. This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth. ℭ. And again he denied with an oath : ℣. I do not know the man. ℭ. And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter : ℣. Surely thou also art one of them : for thy speech bewrayeth thee. ℭ. Then began he to curse and to swear, saying : ℣. I know not the man. ℭ. And immediately the cock crew. And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him : Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly. And when the morning was come,

all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus, to put him to death. And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. Then Judas who had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying : ℣. I have sinned, in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. ℟. And they said : ℣. What is that to us ? see thou to that. ℟. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed : and went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said : ℣. It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury : because it is the price of blood. ℟. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying : And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value : and gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me. And Jesus stood before the governor, and the governor asked him, saying : ℣. Art thou the King of the Jews ? ℟. And Jesus said unto him : ✠ Thou sayest. ℟. And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. Then saith Pilate unto him : ℣. Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee ? ℟. And he answered him to never a word, insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. And they had then a

notable prisoner, called Barabbas. Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them : ℣. Whom will ye that I release unto you : Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ ? ℟. For he knew that for envy they had delivered him. When he was set down on the judgment-seat, his wife sent unto him, saying : ℣. Have thou nothing to do with that just man : for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. ℟. But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. The governor answered and said unto them : ℣. Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you ? ℟. They said : ℣. Barabbas. ℟. Pilate saith unto them : ℣. What shall I do then with Jesus, which is called Christ ? ℟. They all say unto him : ℣. Let him be crucified. ℟. And the governor said : ℣. Why, what evil hath he done ? ℟. But they cried out the more, saying : ℣. Let him be crucified. ℟. When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made : he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying : ℣. I am innocent of the blood of this just person : see ye to it. ℟. Then answered all the people, and said : ℣. His blood be on us, and on our children. ℟. Then released he Barabbas unto them : and when he had scourged Jesus he delivered him to be crucified. Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers : and they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe : and when they had platted a crown of thorns they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand. And they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him,

saying : ℣. Hail, King of the Jews. ℭ. And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him. And as they came out they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name : him they compelled to bear his cross. And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull : they gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall. And when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink. And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots : that it might be fulfilled, which was spoken by the Prophet : They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. And sitting down they watched him there. And set up over his head his accusation written : This is Jesus the King of the Jews. Then were there two thieves crucified with him : one on the right hand, and another on the left. And they that passed by reviled him : wagging their heads, and saying : ℣. Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days : save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross. ℭ. Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said : ℣. He saved others, himself he cannot save : if he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him : he trusted in God : let him deliver him now, if he will have him ; for he said : I am the Son of God. ℭ. The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth. Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour. And about the ninth hour

Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying : ✠ Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani ? ℭ. That is to say : ✠ My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me ? ℭ. Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said : ℣. This man calleth for Elias. ℭ. And straightway one of them ran, and took a spunge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. The rest said : ℣. Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him. ℭ. Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. (*Here shall he genuflect and pause awhile.*) And behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom : and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent, and the graves were opened : and many bodies of saints which slept arose, and came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying : ℣. Truly this was the Son of God. ℭ. And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him : among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children. When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple. He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock. And he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

Then shall he say Cleanse my heart *and ask a blessing; and incense shall be brought* (*but not candles*) *and the book shall be censed; but* The Lord be with you *shall not be said. Then shall the Priest or the Deacon* (*not signing the book nor himself*) *sing that which followeth in the tone of the Gospel: at the end whereof the Priest shall kiss the book: and he shall be censed: and this order shall be observed on all other days when the Passion is read, save on Good Friday.*

NOW the next day, that followed the day of the Preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, saying: Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive: After three days I will rise again. Command there ore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day: lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people: He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. Pilate said unto them: Ye have a watch, go your way, make it as sure as ye can. So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 69. Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heaviness: I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man: neither found I any to comfort me: they gave me gall to eat, and when I was thirsty they gave me vinegar to drink.

PREFACE. Because by the Tree of the Cross thou hast wrought the salvation of the race of man:

that whence death arose, thence also life might rise gain: and that he who by a tree was once the vanquisher, might also by a tree be vanquished: through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 26. O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it: thy will be done.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, that by the operation of these thy mysteries, we may be cleansed from all our sins: and obtain that which we have asked according to thy will. Through.

¶ *At low Masses the last Gospel is* When they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, *St. Matt.* 21, *as above in the blessing of Palms.*

THURSDAY BEFORE EASTER
COMMONLY CALLED
MAUNDY THURSDAY

INTROIT. *Nos autem gloriari. Gal. 6.*

BUT as for us, it behoveth us to glory in the Cross of our Lord Jesus Christ : in whom is our salvation, our life and resurrection : by whom we were saved and obtained our freedom. *Ps.* 67. God be merciful unto us, and bless us : and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us. But as for us.

And on this day shall be said, Glory be to God on high, *and then shall the bells be rung : and after that shall they cease until Easter Even.*

COLLECT.

O GOD who gavest unto Judas the punishment of his sin and unto the thief the reward of his confession : mercifully grant to us the fruits of our reconciliation unto thee that as in the passion of thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ those twain received each the reward of his own merits, so we renouncing the error of our former ways may be fulfilled with the grace of his resurrection : Who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost.

And this Collect only shall be said.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 1 *Cor.* 11. 17.

BRETHREN : In this that I declare unto you, I praise you not ; that ye come together not

for the better, but for the worse. For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you, and I partly believe it. For there must be also heresies among you, that they who are approved may be made manifest among you. When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's Supper. For in eating everyone taketh before other his own supper. And one is hungry : and another is drunken. What, have ye not houses to eat and to drink in ? Or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not ? What shall I say to you ? shall I praise you in this ? I praise you not. For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, that the Lord Jesus, the same night in which he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said : Take, eat : this is my Body, which is broken for you : this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying : This cup is the new testament in my Blood : this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup : ye do shew the Lord's death till he come. Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the Body and Blood of the Lord. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily eateth and drinketh damnation to himself : not discerning the Lord's Body. For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the

world. Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another. And if any man hunger, let him eat at home : that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

GRADUAL. *Phil.* 2. Christ became obedient unto death, even the death of the Cross. ℣ Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him : and given him the Name which is above every name.

The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 13. 1.

AT that time : Before the feast of the Passover, when Jesus knew that the time was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end. And supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him : Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come forth from God, and went to God : he riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments : and took a towel, and girded himself. After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded. Then cometh he to Simon Peter. And Peter saith unto him : Lord, dost thou wash my feet ? Jesus answered and said unto him : What I do thou knowest not now ; but thou shalt know hereafter. Peter saith unto him : Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him : If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me. Simon Peter saith unto him : Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head. Jesus saith to him : He that is washed needeth not save to wash his feet, but is

clean every whit. And ye are clean, but not all. For he knew who should betray him ; therefore said he : Ye are not all clean. So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them : Know ye what I have done to you ? Ye call me Master and Lord : and ye say well : for so I am. If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet : ye also ought to wash one another's feet. For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

And the Creed shall be said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 118. The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence, the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass : I shall not die but live, and declare the works of the Lord.

PREFACE. Because by the Tree of the Cross thou hast wrought the salvation of the race of man : that whence death arose, thence also life might rise gain : and that he who by a tree was once the vanquisher, might also by a tree be vanquished : through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

O Lamb of God *is said after the customary manner, but the Kiss of Peace shall not be given. But the three accustomed prayers before the Communion shall be said.*

¶ *On this day the Priest shall consecrate two Hosts, whereof he shall consume the one ; but the other he shall reserve for the day following whereon the Sacrament is not consecrated : and he shall likewise reserve some part of that which hath been consecrated in case it be needed for the sick. But he shall consume the whole of the precious Blood, and before the washing of his fingers he shall place the*

reserved Host in another chalice, which the Deacon shall set in the midst of the Altar, covering it with the pall and paten and spreading a veil thereon. Then he shall receive the Communion, and the Mass be finished. But the Priest shall genuflect, whensoever he approacheth or departeth from the middle of the Altar, or passeth before the Sacrament that hath been reserved in the chalice. And when he shall say The Lord be with you, *he shall turn himself towards the people, not in the midst of the Altar, that he may not turn his back on the Sacrament, but at the north side : and at the end he shall give the blessing in the same place, and he shall not complete the circle.*

COMMUNION. *St. John* 13. The Lord Jesus, after he had supped with his disciples, and had washed their feet, said unto them : Know ye what I your Lord and Master have done to you ? I have given you an example that ye should do as I have done to you.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD our God, who hast refreshed us with this life-giving sustenance, we beseech thee : that we, who observe this institution in the time of our mortal life, may obtain the benefit thereof in thy gift of immortality. Through.

¶ *On this day a fit place shall be made ready in some Chapel within the Church or on an Altar, and it shall be adorned as decently as may be with veils and lights, where the chalice with the Host reserved therein shall be set. And when Mass is finished, torches being lighted, a* **Procession** *shall be formed after the customary fashion, but another Subdeacon, properly vested, shall carry the*

Cross. The Celebrant, wearing a white cope, shall stand afore the Altar, and set incense in two censers without blessing it : then genuflecting in the midst of the Altar, he shall with the one cense the Sacrament thrice. Then the Deacon standing shall deliver to him the chalice, which he shall cover with the ends of the veil which shall be laid on his shoulders. Then shall he go in the midst with the Deacon on his right and the Subdeacon on his left hand, to the place made ready for the Sacrament to be reserved until the morrow ; and a canopy shall be held over him, and two acolytes shall cense the Sacrament continually. Meanwhile during the Procession shall be sung :

HYMN.

Pange, lingua, gloriosi.

OF the glorious Body telling,
O my tongue, its mysteries sing.
And the Blood, all price excelling,
Which the world's eternal King,
In a noble womb once dwelling,
Shed for this world's ransoming.

Given for us, for us descending,
Of a Virgin to proceed,
Man with man in converse blending,
Scattered he the Gospel seed,
Till his sojourn drew to ending,
Which he closed in wondrous deed.

At the last great Supper lying,
Circled by his brethren's band,
Meekly with the law complying,
First he finished its command,
Then, immortal Food supplying,
Gave himself with his own hand.

Word made Flesh, by word he maketh,
  Very bread his Flesh to be :
Man in wine Christ's Blood partaketh,
  And if senses fail to see,
Faith alone the true heart waketh,
  To behold the mystery.

Therefore we before him bending,
  This great Sacrament revere :
Types and shadows have their ending,
  For the newer Rite is here :
Faith, our outward sense befriending,
  Makes the inward vision clear.

Glory, let us give, and blessing,
  To the Father and the Son ;
Honour, might, and praise addressing,
  While eternal ages run :
Ever too his love confessing,
  Who from both, with both, is one. Amen.

And when he shall be come to the place prepared, the Deacon kneeling shall receive the chalice with the Sacrament from the Priest, standing upright : and at first he shall set it on the Altar, where the Priest kneeling shall cense it after the former manner ; then he shall set it in the place prepared. And thereafter shall **Evensong** *be said in the choir without singing.*

And the Priest with the Ministers shall ***lay bare the Altars,*** *reading the Antiphon :* **Ps. 22.** They parted my garments among them : and cast lots upon my vesture, *and the whole of the Psalm* My God, my God, look upon me, *as at Mattins for Good Friday (sung as "Tenebrae" this evening).*

GOOD FRIDAY

¶ *The Office being ended, the Priest and Ministers, in black vestments, and without candles and incense, shall go unto the Altar ; and prostrating themselves before it, shall pray for a while. And the Acolytes shall spread one cloth and no more upon the Altar. His prayer being finished, the Priest, with the Ministers, shall go up to the Altar, and kiss it in the middle : and thereafter the Reader, going to the place where the Epistle is read, shall read the Prophecy, beginning it without any announcement, and the Priest shall read it at the same time in a low voice, standing at the Epistle corner.*

Hosea 6.

THUS saith the Lord : In their affliction they will seek me early : Come, and let us return unto the Lord : for he hath torn, and he will heal us : he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. After two days will he revive us : in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight. Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the Lord : his going forth is prepared as the morning, and he shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth. O Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee ? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee ? For your goodness is as a morning cloud : and as the early dew it goeth away. Therefore I have hewed them by the prophets, I have slain them by the words of my mouth : and thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth. For I de-

sired mercy, and not sacrifice, and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

TRACT. *Hab.* 3. O Lord, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid : I have considered thy works, and was confounded. ℣. O Lord, revive thy work in the midst of the years : in the midst of the years make it known. ℣. In the time of confusion of my soul : in wrath, remember mercy. ℣. God came from Teman, and his Holy One from the thick woods of the mountains. ℣. His glory covered the heavens : and the earth was full of his praise.

¶ *The Tract being ended, the Priest at the Epistle horn shall say :* Let us pray. *Then shall the Deacon say :* Let us bow the knee. *And the Subdeacon :* Arise.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family, for which our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the Cross : Who now liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, ever one God, world without end. ℟. Amen.

And the following if they are not said in the Great Intercessions.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified : receive our supplications and prayers, which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy Church ; that every member of the same, in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serve thee ; through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

COLLECT.

O MERCIFUL God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live : have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word ; and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord : Who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. ℟. Amen.

Then shall the Subdeacon, without any announcement, sing the **EPISTLE** *following.* *Heb.* 10. 1.

BRETHREN : The law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices, which they offered year by year continually, make the comers thereunto perfect : for then would they not have ceased to be offered ? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins. But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year. For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins. Wherefore, when he cometh into the world, he saith : Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me : in burnt-offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure. Then said I : Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me) to do thy will, O God. Above, when he said : Sacrifice and offering, and burnt-offerings, and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein, which are offered by

the Law : then said he : Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. By the which will we are sanctified, through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest standeth daily ministering, and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins. But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God ; from henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his foot-stool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us : for after that he had said before : This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord : I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them ; and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the Blood of Jesus, by a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh : and having an High Priest over the house of God ; let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering : (for he is faithful that promised;) and let us consider one another to provoke unto love, and to good works: not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is : but exhorting one another : and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

TRACT. *Ps.* 140. Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man : and preserve me from the wicked man.

℣. Who imagine mischief in their hearts : and stir up strife all the day long. ℣. They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent : adder's poison is under their lips. ℣. Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the ungodly : and preserve me from the wicked men. ℣. Who are purposed to overthrow my goings : the proud have laid a snare for me. ℣. And spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way. ℣. I said unto the Lord : Thou art my God : hear the voice of my prayers, O Lord. ℣. O Lord God, thou strength of my health : thou hast covered my head in the day of battle. ℣. Let not the ungodly have his desire, O Lord : let not his mischievous imagination prosper : lest they be too proud. ℣. Let the mischief of their own lips fall upon the head of them : that compass me about. ℣. The righteous also shall give thanks unto thy Name : and the just shall continue in thy sight.

¶ *The Tract ended, the Passion is read from a bare desk : and the Celebrant shall read it also at the Epistle horn of the Altar in a low voice.*

The PASSION of our Lord Jesus Christ, according to John.

AT that time : Jesus went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples. And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place : for Jesus ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples. Judas then, having received a band of men, and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them : ✠ Whom seek ye ? ℭ. They answered him :

℣. Jesus of Nazareth. ℭ. Jesus saith unto them : ✠ I am he. ℭ. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them. As soon then as he had said unto them : I am he : they went backward, and fell to the ground. Then asked he them again : ✠ Whom seek ye ? ℭ. And they said : ℣. Jesus of Nazareth. ℭ. Jesus answered : ✠ I have told you that I am he : if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way : ℭ. That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake : Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none. Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it : and smote the high priest's servant : and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus. Then said Jesus unto Peter : ✠ Put up thy sword into the sheath. The cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it ? ℭ. Then the band, and the captain, and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him : and led him away to Annas first, for he was father-in-law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year. Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews : That it was expedient that one man should die for the people. And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple. That disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door : and brought in Peter. Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter : ℣. Art not thou also one of this man's disciples ? ℭ. He saith : ℣. I am not. ℭ. And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals, for it was cold, and they warmed themselves : and Peter stood

with them, and warmed himself. The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine. Jesus answered him : ✠ I spake openly to the world : I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort : and in secret have I said nothing. Why askest thou me ? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them : behold, they know what I said. ℭ. And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying : ℣. Answerest thou the high priest so ? ℭ. Jesus answered him : ✠ If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil : but if well, why smitest thou me ? ℭ. Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest. And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him : ℣. Art not thou also one of his disciples ? ℭ. He denied it, and said : ℣. I am not. ℭ. One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith : ℣. Did not I see thee in the garden with him ? ℭ. Peter then denied again : and immediately the cock crew. Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment. And it was early : and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled, but that they might eat the passover. Pilate then went out unto them, and said : ℣. What accusation bring ye against this man ? ℭ. They answered and said unto him : ℣. If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee. ℭ. Then said Pilate unto them : ℣. Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. ℭ. The Jews therefore said unto him : ℣. It is not lawful for us to put any man to death. ℭ. That

the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die. Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him : ℣. Art thou the King of the Jews ? ℭ. Jesus answered him : ✠ Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me ? ℭ. Pilate answered : ℣. Am I a Jew ? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me : what hast thou done ? ℭ. Jesus answered : ✠ My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews : but now is my kingdom not from hence. ℭ. Pilate therefore said unto him : ℣. Art thou a King then ? ℭ. Jesus answered : ✠ Thou sayest that I am a King. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth : every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. ℭ. Pilate saith unto him : ℣. What is truth ? ℭ. And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them : ℣. I find in him no fault at all. But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the Passover : will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews ? ℭ. Then cried they all again, saying : ℣. Not this man, but Barabbas. ℭ. Now Barabbas was a robber. Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head : and they put on him a purple robe, and said : ℣. Hail, King of the Jews. ℭ. And they smote him with their hands. Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them : ℣. Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I

find no fault in him. ℭ. Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them : ℣. Behold the man. ℭ. When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying : ℣. Crucify him, crucify him. ℭ. Pilate saith unto them : ℣. Take ye him, and crucify him : for I find no fault in him. ℭ. The Jews answered him : ℣. We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. ℭ. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid. And went again into the judgment hall : and saith unto Jesus : ℣. Whence art thou ? ℭ. But Jesus gave him no answer. Then saith Pilate unto him : ℣. Speakest thou not unto me ? Knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee ? ℭ. Jesus answered : ✠ Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above. Therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin. ℭ. And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him. But the Jews cried out, saying : ℣. If thou let this man go, thou art not Caesar's friend. Whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Caesar. ℭ. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat, in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. And it was the Preparation of the Passover, and about the sixth hour, and he saith unto the Jews : ℣. Behold your King. ℭ. But they cried out : ℣. Away with him, away with him, crucify him. ℭ. Pilate saith unto them : ℣. Shall I crucify your King ? ℭ. The chief priests answered : ℣. We have no king but Caesar. ℭ. Then delivered he him therefore

unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away. And he, bearing his cross, went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha : where they crucified him, and two others with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. And Pilate wrote a title : and put it on the cross. And the writing was : Jesus of Nazareth the King of the Jews. This title then read many of the Jews, for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city. And it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin. Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate : ℣. Write not, The King of the Jews : but that he said : I am the King of the Jews. ℭ. Pilate answered : ℣. What I have written, I have written. ℭ. Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts : to every soldier a part, and also his coat. Now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves: ℣. Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be. ℭ. That the Scripture might be fulfilled, which saith : They parted my raiment among them : and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother : ✠ Woman, behold thy son. ℭ. Then saith he to the disciple : ✠ Behold thy mother. ℭ. And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. After this, Jesus, knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, saith :

✠ I thirst. ℭ. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar. And they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said : ✠ It is finished. ℭ. And he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. (*Here genuflect and pause awhile.*) The Jews therefore, because it was the Preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. Then came the soldiers : and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs : but one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw it bare record : and his record is true. And he knoweth that he saith true : that ye might believe. For these things were done, that the Scripture should be fulfilled : A bone of him shall not be broken. And again another Scripture saith : They shall look on him whom they pierced.

The rest is sung in the tone of the Gospel : Cleanse my heart *is said, but the blessing is not asked, nor are lights carried nor incense, and at the end the Celebrant does not kiss the book.*

AND after this, Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus. And Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus. And there came also Nicodemus, (which at the first came to Jesus by night,) and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight.

Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden : and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid. There laid they Jesus therefore, because of the Jews' Preparation day, for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

Then the Priest, standing at the Epistle horn of the Altar, shall begin immediately with joined hands :

DEARLY beloved brethren, let us pray for the holy Church of God : that the Lord our God may vouchsafe to preserve it throughout all the world in unity, peace and safety : making subject unto it all principalities and powers : and that he may grant unto us to dwelꝯ in such quiet and tranquillity that we may duly shew forth the glory of God the Father Almighty.

Let us pray. *Deacon :* Let us bow the knee. *Subdeacon :* ℟. Arise.

The Prayer is chanted in the ferial tone of the Collect at Mass, with hands extended. Which method shall serve for all the Prayers that follow.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who hast in Christ made manifest thy glory unto all mankind : we beseech thee that thou wouldest preserve those things which of thy mercy thou hast created ; that thy Church being spread abroad through all the world may steadfastly abide in the confession of thy holy Name. Through the same. ℟. Amen.

LET us pray likewise for *N.* the chief Bishop : that like as the Lord our God hath appointed him to the office of a bishoprick, so he may preserve

him in all peace and safety for the governance of the holy people of God.

Let us pray. Let us bow the knee. ℟. Arise.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, by whose ordinance all things have their beginning : we beseech thee mercifully to have respect unto our prayers, and in thy goodness to preserve him whom thou hast chosen to be our Bishop ; that the Christian congregation, acknowledging thee alone to be their author and governor, may so prosper under his care that they may duly increase in bringing forth the fruits of their profession. Through. ℟. Amen.

LET us pray likewise for all Bishops, Priests and Deacons, for all Subdeacons, Acolytes, Exorcists, Readers, Doorkeepers, Confessors, Virgins and Widows : and for all the elect people of God.

Let us pray. Let us bow the knee. ℟. Arise.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, by whose spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified : receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy Church ; that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry may truly and godly serve thee. Through Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord : Who liveth and reigneth with thee. ℟. Amen.

LET us pray likewise for all them that are catechumens : that the Lord our God may open the ears of their hearts that they may enter in at the gate of his mercy ; that by the washing of regeneration they may obtain the remission of all their sins, and be found faithful servants of Christ Jesus our Lord.

Let us pray. Let us bow the knee. ℟. Arise.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who dost ever increase thy Church with the abundance of a new generation: we beseech thee that thou wouldest multiply in faith and understanding them that are being taught in thy holy word; that being renewed in the water of Baptism they may be numbered among the sons of thine adoption. Through. ℟. Amen.

DEARLY beloved brethren, let us pray likewise to God the Father Almighty, that he would vouchsafe to cleanse the world from all false doctrine: to deliver it from pestilence and famine: to open all prisons: and to set free them that are in captivity: granting unto pilgrims a safe return: to the sick healing: and to them that travel by sea to attain unto the haven that they desire.

Let us pray. Let us bow the knee. ℟. Arise.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, the comforter of them that mourn, the strength of them that travail: we beseech thee to hear the prayers of them that in any necessity make their supplications unto thee; that in all their troubles and adversities they may rejoice in the present succour of thy loving-kindness. Through. ℟. Amen.

LET us pray likewise for all them that are in heresy and schism: that the Lord our God may deliver them from all false doctrines, and vouchsafe to restore them to their holy mother the Catholic and Apostolic Church.

Let us pray. Let us bow the knee. ℟. Arise.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who wouldest not that any should perish, but rather that they should be saved: we beseech thee mercifully to look upon them that are deceived by the crafts

of the devil; that the hearts of them which have gone astray may be delivered from their perversities and restored to the way of truth and to the unity of thy holy Church. Through. ℟. Amen.

LET us pray likewise for the Jews: that the Lord our God may remove from their hearts the veil of unbelief; and that they may come to the knowledge of Jesus Christ our Lord. *No* ℟ *is made, but immediately is said:*

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who extendest even to the falsehood of the Jews the abundance of thy mercy: graciously hear the prayers which we offer unto thee for the blindness of the hearts of this people; that acknowledging Christ Jesus, the light of thy truth, they may yet be delivered from the darkness of their ignorance. Through the same. ℟. Amen.

LET us pray likewise for the heathen: that God Almighty may take away the iniquity of their hearts; that they may turn away from their idols to the true and living God and to his only-begotten Son Jesus Christ our Lord and God.

Let us pray. Let us bow the knee. ℟. Arise.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who desirest not the death of a sinner but rather that he should turn from his wickedness and live: mercifully accept our prayers; that the heathen being delivered from the worship of idols may be united to thy holy Church to the honour and glory of thy Name. Through. ℟. Amen.

Or in the place of the last three Biddings and Prayers may be said the following, if the Prayer has not already been said as a Collect.

LET us pray likewise for the Jews : that the Lord our God may remove from their hearts the veil of unbelief ; and that they may come to the knowledge of Jesus Christ our Lord : And likewise for the heathen ; that God Almighty may take away the iniquity of their hearts ; that they may turn away from their idols to the true and living God and to his only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, our Lord and God : And likewise also for all them that are in heresy and schism : that the Lord our God may deliver them from all false doctrines, and vouchsafe to restore them to their holy mother the Catholic and Apostolic Church.

Let us pray. Let us bow the knee. ℟. Amen.

O MERCIFUL God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live : have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word ; and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord . Who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. ℟. Amen.

¶ *Having finished the Prayers, the Priest lays aside his chasuble and goes to the Epistle horn of the Altar, where, standing at the back corner, he takes from the Deacon a* **Cross** *which has been previously made ready on the Altar. Turning towards the people, he partly* **uncovers** *it from the top, and begins alone the Antiphon* **Behold the wood of the Cross,** *after which the Ministers join in singing the rest as far as* **O come, let us worship.** *And when the Choir sings* **O come, let us worship,** *all bow down except the Celebrant. Then he goes to the front corner of the Epistle horn of the Altar : he uncovers the right arm of the Cross, and lifting it up a little, he begins at a slightly higher pitch :* **Behold the wood of the Cross,** *the others singing and worshipping as before. Lastly, the Priest goes to the middle of the Altar : and uncovering it entirely and lifting it up, he begins for the third time at a still higher pitch :* **Behold the wood of the Cross,** *the others singing and worshipping as before.*

Behold the wood of the Cross, whereon was hung the world's Salvation.

Choir : ℟. **O come, let us worship.**

¶ *And afterward* ***the Cross is carried*** *by the Priest alone to the place made ready for it before the holy Table, and, genuflecting there, he sets it in place : next he lays aside his shoes, and approaches to worship the Cross, genuflecting thrice before he kisses it. Which done, he returns and takes again his shoes and the chasuble. Afterward the Ministers at the Altar, and then in order the rest of the Clerics and Laics, two by two proceed to* ***worship the Cross,*** *making three genuflections, as is noted above. Meantime, while the worship is performed, the* ***Reproaches*** *are sung, and the rest that follows, either all or in part, according to the many or few that come to worship the Cross : and the Priest, sitting at his seat, also reads them with the Ministers, after this manner :*

Celebrant : ℣. **O my people, what have I done unto thee, or wherein have I wearied thee ? Testify against me.**

℣. Because I brought thee forth from the land of Egypt : thou hast prepared a Cross for thy Saviour.

Deacon : ℟. Agios o Theós.

Subdeacon : ℟. Holy God.

Deacon : ℟. Agios íschyros.

Subdeacon : ℟. Holy mighty.

Deacon : ℟. Agios athánatos, eléison imas.

Subdeacon : ℟. Holy and immortal, have mercy upon us.

Celebrant : ℣. Because I led thee through the desert forty years, and fed thee with manna, and brought thee into a land exceeding good : thou hast prepared a Cross for thy Saviour.

Deacon : ℟. Agios o Theós.

Subdeacon : ℟. Holy God.

Deacon : ℟. Agios íschyros.

Subdeacon : ℟. Holy mighty.

Deacon : ℟. Agios athánatos, eléison imas.

Subdeacon : ℟. Holy and immortal, have mercy upon us.

Celebrant : ℣. What more could I have done unto thee that I have not done ? I indeed did plant thee, O my vineyard, with exceeding fair fruit : and thou art become very bitter unto me : for vinegar, mingled with gall, thou gavest me when thirsty : and hast pierced with a spear the side of thy Saviour.

Deacon : ℟. Agios o Theós.

Subdeacon : ℟. Holy God.

Deacon : ℟. Agios íschyros.

Subdeacon : ℟. Holy mighty.

Deacon : ℟. Agios athánatos, eléison imas.

Subdeacon : ℟. Holy and immortal, have mercy upon us.

Celebrant : ℣. I did scourge Egypt with her first-born for thy sake : and thou hast scourged me and delivered me up.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. O my people, what have I done unto thee, or wherein have I wearied thee ? Testify against me.

Celebrant : ℣. I led thee forth out of Egypt, drowning Pharaoh in the Red Sea : and thou hast delivered me up unto the chief priests.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. O my people, what have I done unto thee, or wherein have I wearied thee ? Testify against me.

Celebrant : ℣. I did open the sea before thee : and thou hast opened my side with a spear.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. O my people, what have I done unto thee, or wherein have I wearied thee ? Testify against me.

Celebrant : ℣. I did go before thee in the pillar of cloud : and thou hast led me unto the judgment-hall of Pilate.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. O my people, what have I done unto thee, or wherein have I wearied thee ? Testify against me.

Celebrant : ℣. I did feed thee with manna in the desert : and thou hast stricken me with blows and scourges.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. O my people, what have I done unto thee, or wherein have I wearied thee ? Testify against me.

Celebrant : ℣. I did give thee to drink the water of life from the rock : and thou hast given me to drink but gall and vinegar.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. O my people, what have I done unto thee, or wherein have I wearied thee ? Testify against me.

Celebrant : ℣. I did smite the kings of the Canaanites for thy sake : and thou hast smitten my head with a reed.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. O my people, what have I done unto thee, or wherein have I wearied thee ? Testify against me.

Celebrant : ℣. I did give thee a royal sceptre : and thou hast given unto my head a crown of thorns.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. O my people, what have I done unto thee, or wherein have I wearied thee ? Testify against me.

Celebrant : ℣. I did raise thee on high with great power : and thou hast hanged me upon the gibbet of the Cross.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. O my people, what have I done unto thee, or wherein have I wearied thee ? Testify against me.

Celebrant : ℣. We venerate thy Cross, O Lord : and praise and glorify thy holy Resurrection : for by virtue of the Cross joy hath come to the whole world.

Ps. 67. God be merciful unto us and bless us :

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. And shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us.

Celebrant : ℣. We venerate thy Cross, O Lord : and praise and glorify thy holy Resurrection : for by virtue of the Cross joy hath come to the whole world.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Faithful Cross, above all other, one and only noble Tree : none in foliage, none in blossom, none in fruit thy peer may be.

Sweetest wood, and sweetest iron, sweetest weight is hung on thee.

Celebrant : HYMN. ℣. Sing, my tongue, the glorious battle, sing the ending of the fray ; now above the Cross, the trophy, sound the loud triumphant lay : tell how Christ, the world's Redeemer, as a Victim won the day.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Faithful Cross, above all other, one and only noble Tree : none in foliage, none in blossom, none in fruit thy peer may be.

Celebrant : ℣. God in pity saw man fallen, shamed and sunk in misery, when he fell on death by tasting fruit of the forbidden tree : then another Tree was chosen which the world from death should free.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Sweetest wood, and sweetest iron, sweetest weight is hung on thee.

Celebrant : ℣. Thus the scheme of our salvation was of old in order laid: that the manifold deceiver's art by art might be outweighed : and the lure the foe put forward into means of healing made.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Faithful Cross.

Celebrant : ℣. Therefore when the appointed fullness of the holy time was come, he was sent, who maketh all things, forth from God's eternal home : thus he came to earth, incarnate, offspring of a maiden's womb.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Sweetest wood.

Celebrant : ℣. Lo ! he lies an infant weeping, where the narrow manger stands : while the Mother-maid his members wraps in mean and lowly bands : and the swaddling clothes is winding round his helpless feet and hands.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Faithful Cross.

Celebrant : ℣. Thirty years among us dwelling, his appointed time fulfilled, born for this, he meets

his passion, for that this he freely willed ; on the Cross the Lamb is lifted where his life-Blood shall be spilled.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Sweetest wood.

Celebrant : ℣. He endured the nails, the spitting, vinegar, and spear, and reed ; from that holy Body broken Blood and Water forth proceed : earth, and stars, and sky, and ocean by that flood from stain are freed.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Faithful Cross.

Celebrant : ℣. Bend thy boughs, O Tree of glory ! thy relaxing sinews bend ; for a while the ancient rigour that thy birth bestowed, suspend : and the King of heavenly beauty on thy bosom gently tend.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Sweetest wood.

Celebrant : ℣. Thou alone wast counted worthy this world's ransom to uphold : for a shipwrecked race preparing harbour, like the Ark of old : with the sacred Blood anointed from the smitten Lamb that rolled.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Faithful Cross.

Celebrant : ℣. To the Trinity be glory everlasting, as is meet : equal to the Father, equal to the Son, and Paraclete : Trinal Unity, whose praises all created things repeat. Amen.

Deacon & Subdeacon : ℟. Sweetest wood.

¶ *Toward the end of the Worship of the Cross the Altar candles are lighted : and the Deacon, taking the burse, spreads the corporal in the customary way, and near by sets the vase for the purification : and when the worship is finished, he takes the Cross with reverence and carries it back to the Altar. Afterward* ***a Procession*** *is made to the place where the Sacrament was laid yesterday. The Subdeacon goes*

first bearing the Cross between two Acolytes with lighted candles, and then the Clergy in due order, and last the Priest with the Ministers. When they have come to the place of the Sacrament, torches are lighted which shall not be extinguished until the Sacrament shall have been consumed. The Priest kneels before the Sacrament and prays awhile : in the meantime the Deacon opens the casket in which the Body of the Lord lies hidden : and afterward the Priest, rising, puts incense into two censers without any blessing, and the Deacon presents to him the boat. Then he kneels and censes the Sacrament. And the Deacon, taking the chalice with the Sacrament out of the casket, gives it into the hands of the Priest, and covers it with the ends of the veil which is about his shoulders, and they go back in the same order as they came : and a canopy is carried over the Sacrament, and the two Acolytes with censers continually cense it : meanwhile is sung :

HYMN.

Vexilla Regis prodeunt.

THE royal banners forward go :
The Cross shines forth in mystic glow,
Where he in flesh, our flesh who made,
Our sentence bore, our ransom paid.

Where deep for us the spear was dyed,
Life's torrent rushing from his side,
To wash us in that precious flood,
Where mingled Water flowed and Blood.

Fulfilled is all that David told,
In true prophetic song of old :
Amidst the nations, God, saith he,
Hath reigned and triumphed from the Tree.

O Tree of beauty, Tree of light,
O Tree with royal purple dight,
Elect on whose triumphal breast
Those holy limbs should find their rest.

On whose dear arms so widely flung
The weight of this world's ransom hung,
The price of humankind to pay,
And spoil the spoiler of his prey.

¶ *The following verse is sung kneeling.*

O Cross, our one reliance hail,
So may thy power with us avail
To give new virtue to the saint
And pardon to the penitent.

To thee, eternal Three in One,
Let homage meet by all be done,
Whom by the Cross thou dost restore
Preserve and govern evermore. Amen.

¶ *When the Priest has come to the Altar, he places the chalice upon it, and kneeling again censes the Sacrament: then going up to the Altar he places the Host from the chalice on the paten, which the Deacon holds: and again taking the paten from the Deacon lays the Host upon the corporal, saying nothing. If he should have touched the Sacrament he washes his fingers in a vase. Meanwhile the Deacon puts wine into the chalice, and the Subdeacon water, which the Priest does not bless, nor say over it the usual prayer: taking the chalice from the Deacon, he sets it on the Altar, saying nothing: and the Deacon covers it with the pall: then he sets incense in the censer without blessing it, and censes the oblations and the Altar in the usual manner, genuflecting before and after, and whensoever he passes in front of the Sacrament.*

When he censes the oblation, he says:

BLESS this incense, and take it up to thee, O Lord: and so let thy mercy come down upon us.

When he censes the Altar, he says:

Psalm 141.

LET my prayer, O Lord, be set forth in thy sight as the incense: and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice. Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth, and keep the door of my lips: O let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing, let me not be occupied in ungodly works with the men that work wickedness.

As he gives back the censer to the Deacon, he says:

MAY the Lord kindle in us the fire of his love, and the flame of his everlasting charity. Amen.

He is not censed himself.

Afterward he washes his hands a little away from the Altar at the Epistle horn, saying nothing: then bowing down in the middle of the Altar, with hands joined, he says:

WITH humble spirits and contrite souls let us enter now thy presence, O Lord: and so offer our sacrifice to thee, that it may this day be precious in thy sight, O Lord our God.

Then turning towards the people, on the Gospel side, he says:

PRAY, brethren, that my sacrifice and yours may be acceptable to God the Father Almighty.

He turns back by the same way, not completing the circle: and omitting all else, says immediately;

Let us pray.

AS our Saviour Christ hath commanded and taught us, we are bold to say : Our Father, which art in heaven : Hallowed be thy Name : Thy kingdom come : Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread : And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation. ℟. But deliver us from evil.

Then the Priest shall say silently Amen, *and afterward, in the same voice as he said* Our Father, *immediately and without* Let us pray, *he shall begin this prayer following, and say it in the ferial tone used for the Collect at Mass.*

DELIVER us, O Lord, we beseech thee, from all evils, past, present, and to come : and at the intercession of the blessed and glorious Ever-Virgin Mary, Mother of God, with thy blessed Apostles Peter and Paul, and with Andrew, and all thy Saints (*he does not sign himself with the paten*), graciously grant us peace in all our days : that by thine availing mercy, we may ever both be free from sin and safe from all distress. Through the same Jesus Christ, thy Son, our Lord : Who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the Holy Ghost, God for ever and ever. ℟ Amen.

¶ *Then the Celebrant, having made a reverence down to the ground, slides the paten beneath the Sacrament : and taking the Host in his right hand, he lifts it up so that it may be seen by the people : and immediately dividing it into three parts over the chalice, he shall place the last part into the chalice in the usual way, but saying nothing.* The Peace of the Lord *is not said, nor* O Lamb of God, *nor is the kiss of peace given. And afterward, having omitted the first two prayers, he shall say this one only :*

O LORD JESU CHRIST, I, thine unworthy servant, do presume to take thy Body, but let not this act be to my judgment and damnation : rather, of thy mercy let it ward me in body and soul, and shew thy healing forth in me : Who livest and reignest with God the Father in the unity of the Holy Ghost, God, for ever and ever. Amen.

Then shall he genuflect, and take the paten with Christ's Body : and with great reverence and humility say :

I will receive the Bread of heaven, and call upon the Name of the Lord.

Then he beats his breast thrice, and says at each :

Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof : but speak the word only and my soul shall be healed.

Afterward he signs himself with the Sacrament, saying :

The Body of our Lord Jesus Christ preserve my body and soul unto everlasting life. Amen.

And reverently receives the Body.

Then omitting all else which is wont to be said before taking the Sacrament of the Precious Blood, he forthwith consumes with reverence the particle of the Host with the wine. Then he washes his fingers in the accustomed manner ; and takes the purification. Afterward, bowing down in the midst of the Altar, he says :

GRANT, O Lord, that what our mouths have taken, our minds may receive unalloyed: and what comes to us in time may be our healing in the endless years.

And nothing further is said, nor the Postcommunion, nor is the blessing given: but making a reverence to the Altar, the Priest and Ministers depart: and **Evensong** *is said without chant: and the Altar is laid bare.*

ORDER *of* THE MASS

The Priest, when he has made ready, approaches the Altar, and making the accustomed reverence to it, signs himself with the sign of the Cross from forehead to breast, saying with a distinct voice:

IN the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

Then, with his hands joined before his breast, he begins the Antiphon:

I will go unto the altar of God.

The Ministers answer:

Even unto the God of my joy and gladness.

Afterward, alternately with the Ministers, he says the Psalm following:

Ps. 43. *Judica me, Deus.*

GIve sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the ungodly people: O deliver me from the deceitful and wicked man.

M. For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee: and why go I so heavily, while the enemy oppresseth me?

P. O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me: and bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

M. And that I may go unto the altar of God, even unto the God of my joy and gladness: and upon the harp will I give thanks unto thee, O God, my God.

P. Why art thou so heavy, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

M. O put thy trust in God: for I will yet give

him thanks, which is the help of my countenance, and my God.

P. Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost.

M. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

The Priest repeats the Antiphon:

I will go unto the altar of God.

℟. Even unto the God of my joy and gladness.

He signs himself, saying:

℣. Our help is in the Name of the Lord.

℟. Who hath made heaven and earth.

Then with hands joined and profoundly bowing, he makes the Confession.

¶ *In Masses for the Dead, and of the Season from Passion Sunday till Holy Saturday exclusive, the above Psalm with its* Gloria *and repetition of Antiphon are omitted, but having said* In the Name. *and the Antiphon he continues immediately.* ℣. Our help. *and makes the Confession as followeth.*

I confess to Almighty God, to Blessed Mary ever Virgin, to blessed Michael the Archangel, to blessed John Baptist, to the holy Apostles Peter and Paul, to all the Saints, and to you, brethren, that I have sinned exceedingly in thought, word, and deed, (*he strikes his breast thrice, saying:*) through my fault, through my own fault, through my own most grievous fault. Therefore I beg Blessed Mary ever Virgin, blessed Michael the Archangel, blessed John Baptist, the holy Apostles Peter and Paul, all the Saints, and you, brethren, to pray to the Lord our God for me.

The Ministers answer:

Almighty God have mercy upon thee, forgive thee thy sins, and bring thee to everlasting life

The Priest says: Amen, *and stands upright.*

Then the Ministers repeat the Confession: but at the place where to you, brethren, *and* you, brethren, *was said by the Priest,* to thee, father, *and* thee father, *is said by the Ministers.*

Afterward the Priest pronounces the Absolution, with joined hands, saying:

Almighty God have mercy upon you, forgive you your sins, and bring you to everlasting life. Amen.

He signs himself with the sign of the Cross, saying:

The almighty and merciful Lord grant us pardon, absolution, and remission of our sins. ℟. Amen.

And bowing, he proceeds:

℣. Wilt thou not turn again and quicken us, O God?

℟. That thy people may rejoice in thee.

℣. Shew us thy mercy, O Lord.

℟. And grant us thy salvation.

℣. Lord, hear my prayer.

℟. And let my cry come unto thee.

℣. The Lord be with you.

℟. And with thy spirit.

Then, extending and joining his hands, he says: Let us pray, *and proceeds to say the Lord's Prayer, after which, ascending to the Altar, he says:*

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid; Cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnify thy holy Name; through Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

Then, with his hands joined upon the Altar, bowing down, he says:

We beseech thee, O Lord, by the merits of all thy Saints, *he kisses the Altar in the midst,* (especially those whose

relicks are here,) that it may please thee to forgive me all my sins. Amen.

At High Mass, before he reads the Introit, the Celebrant blesses the incense, saying : Mayest thou be bl✠essed by him in whose honour thou shalt be burned. Amen. *And receiving the censer from the Deacon, he censes the Altar, saying nothing. Afterward the Deacon, having received the censer from the Celebrant, censes him only. Then the Celebrant, signing himself with the sign of the Cross, begins the Introit.*

Which ended, with hands joined, alternately with the Ministers, he says :

Kýrie, eléison.
Kýrie, eléison.
Kýrie, eléison.

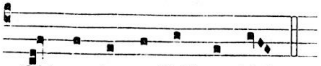
Christe, eléison.
Christe, eléison.
Christe, eléison.

Kýrie, eléison.
Kýrie, eléison.
Kýrie, eléison.

¶ *But if the Priest celebrate without Deacon and Subdeacon, standing before the midst of the Altar, he says as above.*

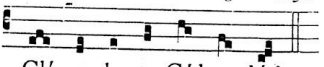
Afterward, in the middle of the Altar, extending and joining his hands, and bowing his head slightly, he says, (if it is to be said) Glory be to God on high, *and proceeds with joined hands. When he says* We worship thee, We give thanks unto thee, *and* Jesu Christ, *and* Receive our prayer. *he bows his head : and at the end, when he says* With the Holy Ghost, *he signs himself from forehead to breast.*

I. *On Doubles and Solemn days.*



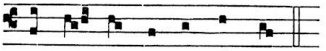
Gló- ry be to Gód on hígh.

II. *On Feasts of the Blessed Virgin Mary.*



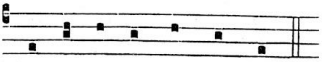
Gló- ry be to Gód on hígh.

III. *On Sundays and on Semidouble Feasts and within octaves, which are not of the Blessed Virgin Mary.*



Gló- ry be to Gód on hígh.

IV. *On Simple Feasts.*



Gló-ry be to Gód on hígh.

And in earth peace, goodwill towards men. We praise thee. We bless thee. We worship thee. We glorify thee. We give thanks to thee for thy great glory. O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father Almighty. O Lord, the only-begotten Son, Jesu Christ ; O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest away the sins of the world, receive our prayer. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, have mercy upon us. For thou only art holy ; Thou only art the Lord. Thou only, O Jesu Christ, with the Holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

Then he kisses the Altar in the midst, and turning to the people, says : ℣. The Lord be with you.

℟. And with thy spirit. *Afterward he says :* Let us pray, *and the Collects, one or more as the Order requires.*

Then follow the Epistle, Gradual, Tract *or* Alleluia, *with Verse or* Sequence, *as the season requires.*

These ended, if it be High Mass, the Deacon places the book of the Gospels upon the middle of the Altar, and the Celebrant blesses incense, as above. Then the Deacon, kneeling before the Altar, with hands joined, says :

Cleanse my heart and my lips, O almighty God, who didst cleanse the lips of Isaiah the Prophet with a living coal: and of thy sweet mercy deign so to cleanse me, that I may worthily proclaim thy holy Gospel; Through Christ our Lord. Amen.

Afterward, he takes the book from the Altar, and, again kneeling, begs a blessing from the Priest, saying : Pray, Sir, give me thy blessing.

The Priest answers :

The Lord be in thy heart and lips that rightly and meetly thou mayest proclaim his Gospel: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, ✠ and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.

After having received his blessing, he kisses the hand of the Celebrant, and with the other Ministers, incense, and lights, goes to the place where the Gospel is sung, and standing with joined hands, says : ℣. The Lord be with you. ℟. And with thy spirit. *And announcing:* The holy Gospel written in the — Chapter of *N. with the thumb of his right hand he signs the book at the beginning of the Gospel which he is about to read; then himself upon the forehead, lips, and breast; and while the Ministers answer,* Glory be to thee, O Lord: *he*

censes the book three times, afterward proceeding to read the Gospel, his hands being joined. Which ended, the Subdeacon carries the book to the Priest, who kisses the Gospel, saying : By the words of the Gospel may our sins be blotted out.

Then the Priest is censed by the Deacon.

But if the Priest celebrate without Deacon and Subdeacon, the book, having been carried to the other corner of the Altar, bowing down in the midst, with joined hands, he says :

Cleanse my heart, *as above, and* Pray, Lord, give me thy blessing. The Lord be in my heart and lips that rightly and meetly I may proclaim his Gospel. Amen.

Then turning to the book, with joined hands, he says :

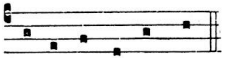
℣. The Lord be with you.

℟. And with thy spirit.

And announcing: The holy Gospel is written, *he signs the book, and himself on the forehead, lips, and breast, and reads the Gospel, as it is written. Which ended, the Minister answers:* Praise be to thee, O Christ, *and the Priest kisses the Gospel Book, saying :* By the words of the Gospel, *as above.*

In Masses for the Dead, Cleanse my heart, *is said, but the blessing is not asked, neither are lights carried, nor does the Celebrant kiss the book.*

Then in the midst of the Altar, extending, raising, and joining his hands, the Priest says, (if it is to be said) I believe in one God. *and proceeds with his hands joined. When he says* God, *he bows his head to the cross: he does likewise when he says* Jesus Christ, *and* together is worshipped. *But at the words* And was incarnate, *he genuflects, and remains thus until* And was made man, *is said. And lastly at the words* And the life of the world to come, *he signs himself with the sign of the Cross from forehead to breast.*



I believe in óne Gód.

The Father almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, And of all things visible and invisible. And in one Lord Jesus Christ, the only-begotten Son of God. Begotten of his Father before all worlds. God of God, Light of Light, Very God of Very God. Begotten, not made, Being of one substance with the Father: By whom all things were made. Who for us men, and for our salvation, came down from heaven. (*here he genuflects.*) And was incarnate by the Holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary: And was made man. And was crucified also for us: under Pontius Pilate he suffered and was buried. And the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures. And ascended into heaven: And sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead: Whose kingdom shall have no end. And I believe in the Holy Ghost the Lord, and giver of Life: Who proceedeth from the Father and the Son. Who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified: Who spake by the Prophets. And I believe one holy catholick and apostolick Church. I acknowledge one Baptism for the remission of sins. And I look for the Resurrection of the dead. And the life of the world to come. Amen.

Then he kisses the Altar, and turning to the people says: ℣. The Lord be with you. ℟. And with thy spirit. *Then he says*: Let us pray, *and the Offertory.*

Afterwards, if it is High Mass, the Deacon holds out to the Celebrant the paten with the Host: if it is Low Mass, the Priest himself takes the paten with the Host, and offering it, says:

O holy Father, almighty and everlasting God, take thou this spotless Host, which I thine unworthy servant now present; for thou art my living and true God: so let me plead for all my countless sins, wickedness and neglect; and for all those here present, as also for all the faithful in Christ, both quick and dead, that it may set forward their salvation and mine, till we attain eternal life. Amen.

Then making a cross with the paten in his hands, he places the Host upon the corporal. The Deacon pours the wine, the Subdeacon the water into the chalice: or if it be Low Mass, the Priest pours in both and bles✠ses the water to be mixed in the chalice, saying:

O God, who hast laid the foundations of man's being in wonder and honour, and again in greater wonder hast adorned the same: Grant that, by the mystery of this water and wine, he who shared with us our human nature may make us to be co-heirs of his very Godhead, even Jesus Christ thy Son our Lord: Who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the Holy Ghost, God for ever and ever. Amen.

In Masses for the Dead, the foregoing prayer is said, but the water is not blessed.

Afterward he takes the chalice, and offering it, says:

We here present to thee, O Lord, the Cup of Salvation; and of thy mercy grant that in the sight of thy divine Majesty it may ascend as a sweet-smelling savour for our salvation, and that of the whole world. Amen.

Then making the sign of the Cross with the chalice, he places it upon the corporal, and covers it with the pall: then with hands joined and placed upon the Altar, bowing down a little, he says:

In a contrite heart and an humble spirit let us be accepted of thee O Lord: and so let our sacrifice be this day that it may be pleasing in thy sight O Lord God.

Standing upright, he opens wide his hands and, outstretching them upwards, joins them; raising his eyes towards heaven and straightway casting them down, he says:

Come thou Sanctifier almighty, eternal God: (*he blesses the oblation, and proceeds:*) and ble✠ss this sacrifice made ready for thy holy Name.

After this, the Priest, if he be celebrating High Mass, blesses the incense, saying:

May blessed Michael the Archangel, who stands at the right hand of the Altar of incense, together with all the saints, intercede; and thus may the Lord vouchsafe to ble✠ss this incense and accept it as a sweet-smelling-savour. Through Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then receiving the censer from the Deacon, he censes the oblation, after the manner set forth in the general rubrics, saying:

Bless this incense, and take it up unto thee, O Lord, and so let thy mercy come down upon us.

Then censing the Altar, he says: Ps. 141.

Let my prayer, O Lord, be set forth in thy sight as the incense: and let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice. Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth: and keep the door of my lips. O let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing: let me not be occupied in ungodly works with the men that work wickedness.

As he gives back the censer to the Deacon, he says:

May the Lord kindle in us the fire of his love, and the flame of his everlasting charity. Amen.

Afterward the Priest is censed by the Deacon, then the rest in order. Meanwhile the Priest washes his hands, saying: Ps. 26.

I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord: and so will I go to thine altar.

That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving: and tell of all thy wondrous works.

Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

O shut not up my soul with the sinners: nor my life with the bloodthirsty;

In whose hands is wickedness: and their right hand is full of gifts.

But as for me, I will walk innocently: O deliver me, and be merciful unto me.

My foot standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the congregations.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

In Masses for the Dead, and during Passiontide in Masses of the Season Glory be to the Father *is omitted.*

Then bowing down a little in the middle of the Altar, with hands joined and placed thereupon, he says:

Receive, O holy Trinity, this oblation which we present to thee in memory of the Passion, Resurrection, and Ascension, of our Lord Jesus Christ: and in honour of blessed Mary ever Virgin, of blessed John Baptist, of the holy Apostles Peter and Paul, of these and all the Saints. Let it be to their honour and our

salvation: and grant that while we remember them on earth, in heaven they may plead for us. Through the same Christ our Lord. Amen.

Afterward, he kisses the Altar, and turning to the people, extending and joining his hands, raising his voice a little, he says:

Let us pray for the whole state of Christ's Church militant here in earth.

The Minister, or the bystanders answer:

The Lord receive this sacrifice at thy hands, to the praise and glory of his Name, both to our benefit, and that of all his holy Church.

Then (for the Secret Prayers) the Priest with hands extended proceeds to say the following prayers for the Church militant which he concludes placing his hands on either side of him upon the altar and saying with a loud voice:

Our only Mediator and Advocate.

PRAYER FOR THE CHURCH MILITANT

Almighty and everliving God, who by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers, and supplications, and to give thanks, for all men; We humbly beseech thee most mercifully to accept our alms and oblations, and to receive these our prayers, which we offer unto thy divine Majesty; beseeching thee to inspire continually the universal Church with the spirit of truth, unity, and concord. And grant, that all they that do confess thy holy Name may agree in truth of thy holy Word, and live in unity, and godly love.

We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian kings, princes, and governours; and

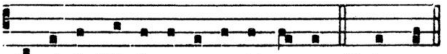
specially thy servant, *N.* our King; that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole Council, and to all that are put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vice, and to the maintenance of thy true religion, and virtue.

Give grace, O heavenly Father, to all Bishops and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy true and lively Word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments.

And to all thy people give thy heavenly grace; and specially to this congregation here present: that, with meek heart and due reverence, they may hear, and receive thy holy Word; truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life.

And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them, who in this transitory life are in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity.

And we also bless thy holy Name for all thy servants departed this life in thy faith and fear; beseeching thee to give us grace so to follow their good examples, that with them we may be partakers of thy heavenly kingdom: Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christ's sake:



The Preface which follows immediately is begun by the

Priest with both hands still upon the Altar. He raises them a little when he says: Lift up your hearts. *He joins them before his breast and bows his head, when he says :* Let us give thanks unto our Lord God. *Then he separates his hands, and keeps them separated till the end of the Preface ; which ended, again he joins them, and bowing, says :* Holy, Holy, Holy. *And when he says :* Blessed is he that cometh, *he traces the sign of the Cross on himself from forehead to breast.*

℣. The Lord be with you.
℟. And with thy spirit.
℣. Lift up your hearts.
℟. We lift them up unto the Lord.
℣. Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.
℟. It is meet and right so to do.

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord holy, Father almighty, everlasting God.

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying :

Holy, Holy, Holy Lord God of hosts.
Heaven and earth are full of thy glory.
Glory be to thee, O Lord most High.
Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord.
Hosanna in the highest.

THE CANON

CANON *of* THE MASS

ALMIGHTY GOD, our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son Jesus Christ to suffer death upon the cross for our redemption; who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient Sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction, for the sins of the whole world; and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious death, until his coming again:

HEAR us, O merciful Father, we most humbly beseech thee; and grant that we, receiving these ✠ thy creatures of bread and wine, according ✠ to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ's holy Institution, in remembrance ✠ of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed Bo✠dy and Blo✠od:

WHO

WHO, in the same night that he was betrayed, took bread; and, when he had given ✠ thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying: Take, eat,

THIS IS MY BODY WHICH IS GIVEN FOR YOU

Do this in remembrance of me.

LIKEWISE after supper, he took the cup; and, when he had given ✠ thanks, he gave it to them, saying: Drink ye all of this,

FOR THIS IS MY BLOOD OF THE NEW TESTAMENT WHICH IS SHED FOR YOU AND FOR MANY FOR THE REMISSION OF SINS

Do this, as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me.

WHEREFORE

WHEREFORE, having in remembrance the blessed passion, mighty resurrection and glorious ascension of thy dear Son, O Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy fatherly goodness mercifully to accept ✠ this ✠ our ✠ Sacrifice of ✠ praise and, ✠ thanksgiving: most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we and all thy whole Church may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion.

AND here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, ourselves, our souls and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee: humbly beseeching thee, that all we, who are partakers of this ✠ holy ✠ Communion, may be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly ✠ benediction.

AND

AND although we be unworthy, through our manifold sins, to offer unto thee any Sacrifice: Yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service; not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences;

Through ✠ Jesus ✠ Christ our ✠ Lord;

BY ✠ whom, and with ✠ whom, in the ✠ unity of the Holy Ghost, all ✠ honour and ✠ glory be unto thee, O Father almighty;

WORLD without end. Amen.

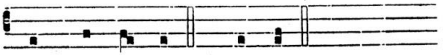
Let us pray:

AS our Saviour Christ hath commanded and taught us, we are bold to say:

OUR Father, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom

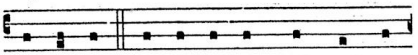
dom come. Thy will be done, in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation,

But deliver us from evil. Amen.

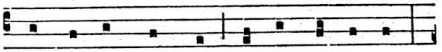


Wórld with-óut end. ℟. A-men.

¶ *He joins his hands.*

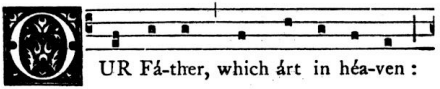


LET us práy: As our Sáviour Chrıst hath com-

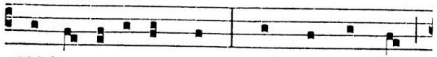


mánd-ed ánd taúght us, we are bóld to say:

¶ *He extends his hands.*

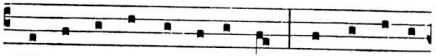


UR Fá-ther, which árt in héa-ven:



Há-low-ed be thý Name : Thý Kiñgdom cóme :

Thy wíll be dóne, in éarth as it ís in héaven.



Gíve us this dáy our daí-ly bréad : And forgíve us

our trés-pass-es, as we forgíve them that trés-

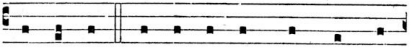
pass a-gaínst us. And léad us not ín-to temptá-

tion. ℟. But de- lí- ver us from é- vil. [A-men.]

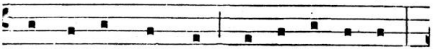
¶ *The following tone is used on Simple Feasts, on Ferias, and in Masses of the Dead :*

Wórld with-óut end. ℟. A-men.

¶ *He joins his hands.*

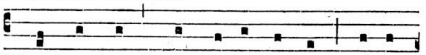


LET us práy : As our Sáviour Chríst hath com-

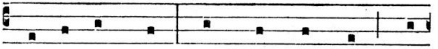


mánd- ed and taúght us, we are bóld to say :

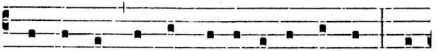
¶ *He extends his hands.*



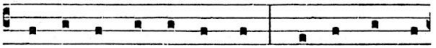
OUR Fá-ther, which árt in héa-ven : Hállow-



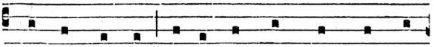
ed be thy Náme. Thy Kíngdom cóme : Thy



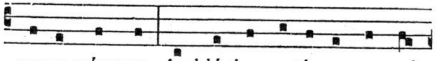
wíll be dóne, in éarth as it ís in héa-ven. Give



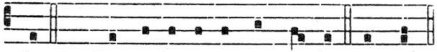
us this dáy our daí- ly bréad : And for- gíve us



our trés-pass-es, as we for-gíve them that trés-



pass a-gaínst us. And léad us not ín-to temp-tá-



tion. ℟. But de- lí- ver us from é- vil. [A-men.]

Then having said Amen *quietly the Priest takes the Paten between his fore and middle finger, and says :*

Deliver us, O Lord, we beseech thee, from all evils, past, present, and to come : and at the intercession of the blessed and glorious ever Virgin Mary, Mother of God, with thy blessed Apostles Peter and Paul, and with Andrew, and all the Saints, *he signs himself with the Paten from forehead to breast, and kisses it :* graciously grant us peace in all our days, that by thine availing mercy, we may ever both be free from sin and safe from all distress.

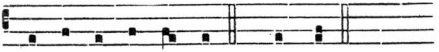
He places the Paten under the Host, uncovers the Chalice, genuflects, rises, takes the Host, and breaks it in half over the Chalice, saying :

Through the same Jesus Christ, thy Son, our Lord.

He places the part in his right hand upon the Paten. Then from the other part, which remains in his left hand, he breaks off a particle, saying :

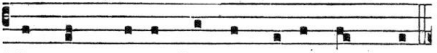
Who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the Holy Ghost, God.

He places the other half with his left hand upon the Paten, and holding the Particle with his right hand over the Chalice with his left, says :

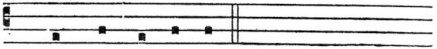


For év- er and év- er. ℟. A- men.

He signs thrice over the Chalice, saying :



The peace ✠ of the Lórd be ✠ alway wíth ✠ you.



℟. And wíth thy spí- rit.

He puts the Particle into the Chalice, saying quietly :

May this mingling and consecration of the Body and Blood of Jesus Christ our Lord be unto us who receive it an approach to everlasting life. Amen.

He covers the Chalice, genuflects, rises, and bowing himself towards the Sacrament, with joined hands, and thrice striking himself upon the breast, says :

O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world : have mercy upon us.

O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world : have mercy upon us.

O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world : grant us thy peace.

In Masses for the Dead, have mercy upon us *is not said, but in the place of it,* grant them rest, *and the third time is added* everlasting.

Then with hands joined and placed upon the Altar, bowing down, he says the following :

O Lord Jesu Christ, who saidst to thine

Apostles; Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: regard not my sins, but the faith of thy Church: and grant her that peace and unity which is agreeable to thy will: Who livest and reignest, God, for ever and ever. Amen.

If the Pax is to be given, he kisses the Altar, and giving the kiss of peace, says: Peace be with thee.

℟. And with thy spirit.

In Masses for the Dead the Pax is not given, nor is the preceding Prayer said.

He continues, saying:

We do not presume to come to this thy Table, O merciful Lord, trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We are not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy: Grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the Flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his Blood, that our sinful bodies may be made clean by his Body, and our souls washed through his most precious Blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

He genuflects, rises, and says:

I will receive the bread of heaven and call upon the Name of the Lord.

Then slightly bowing, he takes both parts of the Host between the thumb and forefinger of his left hand, and the Paten between the same forefinger and middle finger; then striking his breast with his right hand, and raising his voice a little, he says devoutly and with humility, three times:

Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only and my soul shall be healed.

Afterward signing himself with the Host in his right hand over the Paten, he says:

The Body of our Lord Jesus Christ which was given for me, preserve my body and soul unto everlasting life. Amen.

He reverently receives both parts of the Host, joins his hands, and remains a little while in meditation on the holy Sacrament. Then he uncovers the Chalice, genuflects, collects the fragments, if there are any, and wipes the Paten over the Chalice, saying the while:

What reward shall I give unto the Lord for all the benefits that he hath done unto me? I will receive the cup of salvation and call upon the Name of the Lord. I will call upon the Lord, which is worthy to be praised, so shall I be safe from mine enemies.

He takes the Chalice in his right hand, and signing himself with it, says:

The Blood of our Lord Jesus Christ which was shed for me, preserve my body and soul unto everlasting life. Amen.

He receives the precious Blood with the Particle. Which done, if there are any to receive the holy Sacrament with him he delivers it with the form appointed of the ministering of the Holy Communion.

Afterward he says:

Grant, O Lord, that what our mouths have taken, our minds may receive unalloyed, and what comes to us in time may be our healing in the endless years.

Meanwhile he holds out the Chalice to the minister, who pours therein a little wine, with which he purifies himself: then he proceeds:

May thy Flesh which I have taken and thy Blood which I have drunk, O Lord, cleave unto all my heart; and grant that no spot of sin abide in me, whose meat has been thy true and holy sacraments: Who livest and reignest for ever and ever. Amen.

He washes his fingers, wipes them, and takes the ablution : he wipes his mouth, and the Chalice, which he covers : then having folded the corporal, he places the Chalice on the Altar as before. Afterward he proceeds with the mass, the book having been carried to the other side of the Altar, reading the Communion proper to the Mass.

Then he kisses the Altar in the middle, and turning to the people says : ℣. The Lord be with you. ℟. And with thy spirit. *Afterward he says :* Let us pray, *and the collects, one or more as the day demands, and this Collect shall never alter, but daily be said at the Postcommunion throughout all the year, as followeth :*

Almighty and everliving God, we most heartily thank thee, for that thou dost vouchsafe to feed us, who have duly received these holy mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious Body and Blood of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ ; And dost assure us thereby of thy favour and goodness towards us ; and that we are very members incorporate in the mystical body of thy Son, which is the blessed company of all faithful people ; and are also heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy dear Son. And we most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assist us with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and do all such good works as thou hast prepared for us to walk in ; through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom, with thee and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end. ℟. Amen.

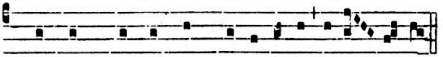
After which, having said, ℣. The Lord be with you. ℟. And with thy spirit, *he says (or the Deacon sings) the Dismissal according to the rank of the Mass, and the people answer,* ℟. Thanks be to God.

In Masses for the Dead, he says :

May they rest in peace. ℟. Amen.

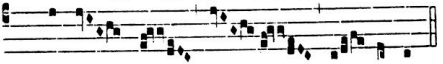
I — *In Eastertide :*

From the Mass of Holy Saturday to the Saturday before Low Sunday inclusive, in Masses of the Season



℣. I - te, mis - sa est, al-le-lu-ia, al-le - lu- ia.
(*or*) De - part in peace, al-le-lu-ia, al-le - lu- ia.
℟. Thanks be to God, al-le-lu-ia, al-le - lu- ia.

II — *On Solemn Feasts :*

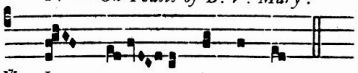


℣. I - te, mis - sa est.
(*or*) De - part in peace.
℟. Thanks be to God.

III — *On Double Feasts :*

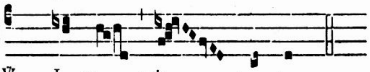
℣. I - te, mis - sa est.
(*or*) De - part in peace.
℟. Thanks be to God.

IV — *On Feasts of B. V. Mary :*



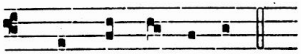
℣. I - te, mis - sa est.
(*or*) De - part in peace.
℟. Thanks be to God

V — *On Sundays throughout the year, on Semi-doubles, and within Octaves which are not of the B. V. Mary :*



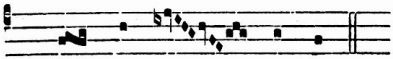
℣. I - te, mis - sa est.
(*or*) De - part in peace.
℟. Thanks be to God.

VI — *On Simple Feasts :*



℣. I - te, mis - sa est.
(*or*) De - part in peace.
℟. Thanks be to God.

VII — *On Sundays in Advent, Lent, and Passion-tide :*

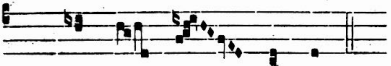


℣. Let us bless the Lord.
℟. Thanks be to God.

VIII — *On all Ferias outside Eastertide, on the Greater and Lesser Litanies, and (if* Gloria in excelsis *has been omitted) in Votive Masses which are not for a grave and public cause :*

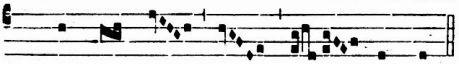
℣. Let us bless the Lord.
℟. Thanks be to God.

IX — *On LXX, LX, & L Sundays :*



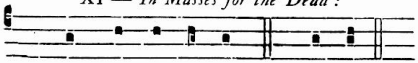
℣. Let us bless the Lord.
℟. Thanks be to God.

X — *On the Vigil of the Nativity of our Lord (even if it occur on a Sunday), on the Feast of the Holy Innocents, and in Votive Masses for a grave and public cause when* Gloria in excelsis *is not said :*



℣. Let us bless the Lord.
℟. Thanks be to God.

XI — *In Masses for the Dead :*



℣. May they rest in peace. ℟. A-men.

Having said, the Dismissal, the Priest bows himself down before the midst of the Altar, and with hands joined and placed thereupon, says :

May it please thee, O holy Trinity, to accept this my service of worship : and of thy mercy grant that the sacrifice which, all unworthy, I have offered in the eyes of thy glory, may avail for me and all for whom it has been done. Through Christ our Lord. Amen.

He continues :

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord :

Then he kisses the Altar : and raising his eyes, extending, raising and joining his hands, and bowing his head to the Cross, he says : And the blessing of God Almighty, *and turning towards the people, blessing them once only, even at High Mass, he proceeds :* the Father, the Son, ✠ and the Holy Ghost be amongst you and remain with you always.

℟. Amen.

In Pontifical Mass the triple blessing is given, as is noted in the Pontifical.

Then the Priest at the Gospel corner says with hands joined : ℣. The Lord be with you. ℟. And with thy spirit.

And signing with the sign of the Cross first the Altar or book, then himself on forehead, mouth and breast, he says :

✠The Beginning of the holy Gospel according to John.

Or if another Gospel is to be read : The Continuation of the holy Gospel, *etc.*

℟. Glory be to thee, O Lord.

He proceeds with joined hands :

John i, 1-14.

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word

was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him : and without him was not any thing made that was made : in him was life, and the life was the light of men : and the light shineth in darkness, and the darkness comprehended it not. There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the light, that all men through him might believe. He was not that light, but was sent to bear witness of that light. That was the true light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. He came unto his own, and his own received him not. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. *He genuflects, saying :* And the Word was made flesh, *And rising proceeds :* and dwelt among us : and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the Only-begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.

℟. Thanks be to God.

In Masses of the Dead the blessing is not given, but having said, May they rest in peace, *he says,* May it please thee, O Holy Trinity, *then having kissed the Altar he reads the Gospel of Saint John.*

The Gospel of Saint John being ended, he says for thanksgiving as he goes from the Altar the Antiphon Let us sing the song of the Three Children, *with the rest, as it is set out at the beginning of the Missal.*

THE ORDER OF MINISTERING THE HOLY COMMUNION TO THE PEOPLE

As soon as the Communicants are conveniently placed for the receiving of the holy Sacrament, the Priest (in Churches where it is customary), will say :

Ye that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and are in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways : Draw near with faith, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort : and make your humble confession to almighty God, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

This general Confession is made by one of the Ministers in the name of all those who are minded to receive the Holy Communion, all kneeling humbly upon their knees.

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men, we acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy divine Majesty : provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, and are heartily sorry for these our misdoings : the remembrance of them is grievous unto us, the burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most merciful Father, for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ's sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please

thee, in newness of life, to the honour and glory of thy name : through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then the Priest shall say :

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy, hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them, that with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him : Have mercy upon you, par✠don and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodness and bring you to everlasting life : through Jesus Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

Then (when it is to be said) : the Priest continues

Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all that truly turn to him.

Come unto me all that travail, and are heavy laden, and I will refresh you. So God loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son, to the end that all that believe in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Hear also what Saint Paul saith : This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be received, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners.

Hear also what Saint John saith : If any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sins.

Afterwards the Priest turning with the sacred Host, says :

Behold the Lamb of God, behold him that taketh away the sins of the world.

Then, three times :

Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof, but speak the word only and my soul shall be healed.

He then delivers the Holy Communion to the people, saying to each :

The Body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Take and eat this in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thy heart by faith with thanksgiving.

And the Minister that delivers the Cup to anyone says :

The Blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soul unto everlasting life. Drink this in remembrance that Christ's Blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.

EASTER DAY

INTROIT. *Resurrexi. Ps.* 139.

I AM risen, and am present with thee, alleluia : thou hast laid thine hand upon me, alleluia : such knowledge is too wonderful and excellent for me, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps. ibid.* O Lord, thou hast searched me out and known me : thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who through thine only-begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life : we humbly beseech thee, that, as by thy special grace preventing us thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect. Through the same.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Colossians. *Col.* 3. 1.

BRETHREN : If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God : set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth : fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry : for which things' sake

the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience. In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 118. This is the day which the Lord hath made : we will rejoice and be glad in it. ℣. O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious : and his mercy endureth for ever.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. 1 *Cor.* 5. Christ our Passover is sacrificed for us.

SEQUENCE.

Victimae Paschali.

CHRISTIANS to the Paschal Victim offer your thankful praises.
The Lamb the sheep redeemeth : Christ by sin undefiled, reconcileth sinners to the Father.
Death and life joined together in that conflict stupendous : the King of life who died deathless reigneth.
Declare to us, Mary, the vision of thy journey.
" I saw the Tomb of Christ living : and likewise the glory of the Risen :
Bright Angels attesting, the shroud and napkin resting.
Yea, Christ my hope is arisen : to Galilee he now goes before you."
Christ indeed from death is risen, so we know most surely : O King and Conqueror, grant to us mercy. Amen. Alleluia.

The Sequence is said until Low Sunday exclusive.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 20. 1.

AT that time : On the first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was

yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. Then she runneth and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them : They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him. Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. So they ran both together ; and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre. And he, stooping down and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying : yet went he not in. Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie ; and the napkin that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself. Then went in also that other disciple which came first to the sepulchre : and he saw, and believed. For as yet they knew not the Scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. Then the disciples went away again unto their own home. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 76. The earth trembled and was still, when God arose to judgment, alleluia.

PREFACE. But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world : who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore.

COMMUNION. 1 *Cor.* 5. Christ our Passover is sacrificed for us, alleluia : therefore let us keep the feast with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth, alleluia, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, pour into our hearts thy spirit of charity : that as thou hast now fulfilled us with this Paschal Sacrament, so we may by thy mercy be enabled to dwell together in unity and concord. Through.

After The Lord be with you *is said :*

Depart in peace, alleluia, alleluia. ℟. Thanks be to God, alleluia, alleluia.

And thus it is said until Saturday in Easter Week inclusive.

MONDAY IN EASTER WEEK

INTROIT. *Introduxit vos. Exod.* 13.

THE Lord hath brought you into a land flowing with milk and honey, alleluia : that the law of the Lord may alway be in your heart, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 105. O give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name : tell the people what things he hath done. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who through thy only-begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life : we humbly beseech thee, that, as by thy special grace preventing us thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect. Through the same.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 10. 34.

IN those days : Peter opened his mouth, and said : Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons : but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ : (he is Lord of all ;) that word (I say) ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea : and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached : how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost, and with power, who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil, for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem ; whom they slew, and hanged on a tree. Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly ; not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he who was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his Name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 118. This is the day which the Lord hath made : we will rejoice and be glad in it. ℣. Let Israel now confess that he is gracious : and that his mercy endureth for ever.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. Matt.* 28. The Angel of the Lord descended from heaven : and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

SEQUENCE.

Victimae Paschali.

CHRISTIANS to the Paschal Victim offer your thankful praises.

The Lamb the sheep redeemeth : Christ by sin undefiled, reconcileth sinners to the Father.
Death and life joined together in that conflict stupendous : the King of life who died deathless reigneth.
Declare to us, Mary, the vision of thy journey.
" I saw the Tomb of Christ living : and likewise the glory of the Risen :
Bright Angels attesting, the shroud and napkin resting.
Yea, Christ my hope is arisen : to Galilee he now goes before you."
Christ indeed from death is risen, so we know most surely : O King and Conqueror, grant to us mercy. Amen. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 24. 13.

AT that time : Behold, two of his disciples went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs. And they talked together of all these things which had happened. And it came to pass, that while they communed together, and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them : but their eyes were holden, that they should not know him. And he said unto them : What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad ? And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering, said unto him: Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days ? And he said unto them : What things ? And they said unto him : Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, who was a prophet mighty in deed and word, before God and all the people : and

how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel ; and besides all this, to-day is the third day since these things were done. Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre, and when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of Angels, which said that he was alive. And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre and found it even so as the women had said, but him they saw not. Then he said unto them : O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken. Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory ? And beginning at Moses, and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the Scriptures the things concerning himself. And they drew nigh unto the village whither they went ; and he made as though he would have gone further. But they constrained him, saying : Abide with us, for it is towards evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them. And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him, and he vanished out of their sight. And they said one to another : Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the Scriptures ? And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, saying : The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *St. Matt.* 28. The Angel of the Lord descended from heaven and said unto the women : He whom ye seek is risen, as he said, alleluia.

PREFACE. But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world : who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 24. The Lord is risen, and hath appeared unto Peter, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, pour into our hearts thy spirit of charity : that as thou hast now fulfilled us with this Paschal Sacrament, so we may by thy mercy be enabled to dwell together in unity and concord. Through.

TUESDAY IN EASTER WEEK

INTROIT. *Aqua sapientiae. Ecclus.* 15.

THE water of wisdom hath he given them to drink, alleluia : he shall be stablished in them, and shall not be moved, alleluia : and shall exalt them for ever, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 105. O give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name : tell the people what things he hath done. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who through thy only-begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life : we humbly beseech thee, that, as by thy special grace preventing us thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect. Through the same.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 13. 26.

IN those days : Paul stood up, and beckoning with his hand, said : Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath-day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him : and though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain. And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre. But God raised him from the dead : and he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem: who are his witnesses unto the people. And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers: God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again : as it is also written in the second Psalm : Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise : I will give you the sure mercies of David. Wherefore he saith also in another Psalm : Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy

One to see corruption. For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption : but he whom God raised again saw no corruption. Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins : and by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. Beware therefore, lest that come upon you which is spoken of in the prophets : Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish : for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 118. This is the day which the Lord hath made : we will rejoice and be glad in it. ℣. *Ps.* 107. Let them give thanks whom the Lord hath redeemed : and delivered from the hand of the enemy, and gathered them out of the lands.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. The Lord hath risen from the tomb, who hung for us upon the Tree.

SEQUENCE.

Victimae Paschali.

CHRISTIANS to the Paschal Victim offer your thankful praises.

The Lamb the sheep redeemeth : Christ by sin undefiled, reconcileth sinners to the Father.

Death and life joined together in that conflict stupendous : the King of life who died deathless reigneth.

Declare to us, Mary, the vision of thy journey.

" I saw the Tomb of Christ living : and likewise the glory of the Risen :

Bright Angels attesting, the shroud and napkin resting.

Yea, Christ my hope is arisen : to Galilee he now goes before you."

Christ indeed from death is risen, so we know most surely : O King and Conqueror, grant to us mercy. Amen. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 24. 36.

AT that time : Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them : Peace be unto you. But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. And he said unto them : Why are ye troubled, and why do thoughts arise in your hearts ? Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself : handle me, and see : for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet. And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them : Have ye here any meat ? And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honey-comb. And he took it, and did eat before them. And he said unto them : These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the Prophets, and in the Psalms concerning me. Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the Scriptures, and said unto them : Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day ; and that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his Name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 18. 13. The Lord also thundered out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder : and springs of water were seen, alleluia.

PREFACE. But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world : who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Col.* 3. If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God, alleluia : set your affection on things above, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that this Paschal Sacrament, which we have received, may evermore continue to bring forth fruit within our souls. Through.

FIRST SUNDAY AFTER EASTER
COMMONLY CALLED
LOW SUNDAY

INTROIT. *Quasi modo.* 1 *St. Peter* 2.

AS newborn babes, alleluia : desire the sincere milk of the word, alleluia, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 81. Sing we merrily unto God our strength : make a cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY FATHER, who hast given thine only Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification : grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may alway serve thee in pureness of living and truth. Through the merits of the same.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed John the Apostle. 1. *St. John* 5. 4.

DEARLY beloved : Whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world : and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God ? This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ : not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. For there are three that bear record in heaven : the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost : and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth : the spirit, and the water, and the blood : and these three agree in one. If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater : for this is the witness of God, which he hath testified of his Son. He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself : he that believeth not God hath made him a liar, because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life ; and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life ; and he that hath not the Son hath not life.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. Matt.* 28. In the day of my resurrection, saith the Lord, I will go before

you into Galilee. Alleluia. ℣. *St. John* 20. After eight days, the doors being shut, Jesus stood in the midst of his disciples, and said : Peace be unto you. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 20. 19.

THE same day at evening, being the first day of the week : When the doors were shut, where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews : Came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them : Peace be unto you. And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord. Then said Jesus to them again : Peace be unto you. As my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them : Receive ye the Holy Ghost. Whosesoever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them ; and whosesoever sins ye retain, they are retained. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *St. Matt.* 28. The Angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and said unto the women : He whom ye seek is risen, as he said, alleluia.

PREFACE. But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world : who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 20. Reach hither thy hand, and behold the print of the nails, alleluia : and be not faithless but believing, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord our God: that these holy mysteries which thou hast given unto us for the assurance of our salvation, may both in this life and that which is to come be profitable unto us for the healing of our souls. Through.

¶ *From the Monday after the Octave of Easter until the Ascension, after the Collect of the day are said the following prayers, unless a Double Feast occur.*

PRAYERS

Of St. Mary. COLLECT.

O LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, we beseech thee to keep us thy servants both outwardly in our bodies and inwardly in our souls : that by the glorious intercession of blessed Mary Ever-Virgin we may be delivered from our present sadness, and attain in the end to everlasting gladness. Through.

For the Church. COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, mercifully to hear the prayers of thy people : that, being delivered from all adversities and all false doctrines, thy Church may serve thee in freedom and quietness. Through.

Or for the Bishop. COLLECT.

O GOD, the pastor and governour of them that put their trust in thee, look down in mercy on thy servant *N.*, whom thou hast chosen to be a pastor and ruler of thy Church : grant unto him we beseech thee, to be in word and conversation a wholesome example to the people committed to his

charge ; that he with them may attain at last to the crown of everlasting life. Through.

Of St. Mary. POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast appointed this holy sacrament which we have here received to be the means of our salvation : mercifully grant, that we which have offered these our gifts unto thy divine majesty in honour of blessed Mary Ever-Virgin, may by her protection be preserved both in body and soul. Through.

For the Church. POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord our God : that we, whom thou hast made partakers of heavenly gladness, may by thee be defended from all earthly perils. Through.

Or for the Bishop. POSTCOMMUNION.

DEFEND us, O Lord, we beseech thee, who have here received these heavenly mysteries : and grant that thy servant *N.*, whom thou hast chosen to be a pastor and ruler of thy Church, together with the flock committed to his charge, may thereby be preserved and strengthened against all adversities. Through.

SECOND SUNDAY AFTER EASTER

INTROIT. *Misericordia Domini. Ps.* 33.

THE earth is full of the goodness of the Lord, alleluia : by the word of the Lord were the heavens made, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps. ibid.* Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous : for it becometh well the just to be thankful. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who hast given thine only Son to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin, and also an ensample of godly life : give us grace that we may always most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavour ourselves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life. Through the same.

Other COLLECTS *of St. Mary, and for the Church, or for the Bishop.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Peter the Apostle. 1 *St. Peter* 2. 19.

DEARLY beloved : This is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. For what glory is it, if when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently ? but if when ye do well and suffer for it ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God. For even hereunto were ye called : because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps. Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth : who when he was reviled, reviled not again : when he suffered, he threatened not ; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously : who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree : that we being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness : by whose stripes ye were healed. For ye were as sheep going astray, but are now returned unto the shepherd, and Bishop of your souls.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. Luke* 24. The disciples knew the Lord Jesus in the breaking of bread. Alleluia. ℣. *St. John* 10. I am the good shepherd : and know my sheep, and am known of mine. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 10. 11.

AT that time : Jesus said unto the Pharisees : I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth : and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep : the hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd ; and know my sheep, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father : and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold : them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice, and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 63. O God, thou art my God, early will I seek thee : and I will lift up my hands in thy Name, alleluia.

PREFACE. But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world : who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 10. I am the good shepherd, alleluia : and know my sheep, and am known of mine, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we receiving the quickening of thy grace, may ever glory in the gift which thou bestowest. Through.

Other POSTCOMMUNIONS *of St. Mary, and for the Church, or for the Bishop.*

THIRD SUNDAY AFTER EASTER

INTROIT. *Jubilate Deo. Ps.* 66.

OBE joyful in God, all ye lands, alleluia : sing praises unto the honour of his Name, alleluia : make his praise to be glorious, alleluia, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps. ibid.* Say unto God, O how wonderful art thou in thy works, O Lord : through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies be found liars unto thee. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who shewest to them that be in error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness : grant unto all them that are admitted into the fellowship of Christ's religion, that they may eschew those things that are contrary to their profession ; and follow all such things as are agreeable to the same. Through.

Other COLLECTS *of St. Mary, and for the Church, or for the Bishop.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Peter the Apostle. 1 *St. Peter* 2. 11.

DEARLY beloved : I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul, having your conversation honest among the Gentiles : that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they

may, by your good works which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake : whether it be to the king, as supreme, or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well : for so is the will of God, that with well-doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men : as free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. Honour all men : love the brotherhood : fear God : honour the king.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 111. The Lord hath sent redemption unto his people. Alleluia. ℣. *St. Luke* 24. Ought not Christ to have suffered these things : and to enter into his glory ? Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 16. 16.

AT that time : Jesus said to his disciples : A little while and ye shall not see me : and again a little while, and ye shall see me : because I go to the Father. Then said some of his disciples among themselves : What is this, that he saith unto us : A little while, and ye shall not see me : and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, and, because I go to the Father ? They said therefore : What is this, that he saith : A little while ? we cannot tell, what he saith. Now Jesus knew, that they were desirous to ask him and said unto them : Do ye inquire among yourselves of that I said : A little while, and ye shall not see me : and again a little while, and ye shall see me ? Verily, verily I say unto you : that ye shall weep, and lament, but the world shall rejoice : and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. A woman, when she is in travail, hath sorrow, because her hour is come : but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world. And ye now therefore have sorrow, but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice : and your joy no man taketh from you. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 146. Praise the Lord, O my soul : while I live will I praise the Lord : yea, as long as I have any being, I will sing praises unto my God, alleluia.

PREFACE. But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world : who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 16. A little while, and ye shall not see me, alleluia : and again a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD our God, who hast made us partakers of this holy Sacrament : grant, we beseech thee, that we may be thereby inwardly satisfied with heavenly food, and outwardly defended against all adversities. Through.

Other POSTCOMMUNIONS *of St. Mary, and for the Church, or for the Bishop.*

FOURTH SUNDAY AFTER EASTER

INTROIT. *Cantate Domino. Ps.* 98.

O SING unto the Lord a new song, alleluia : for the Lord hath done marvellous things, alleluia : his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen, alleluia, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps. ibid.* With his own right hand and with his holy arm : hath he gotten himself the victory. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O ALMIGHTY GOD, who alone canst order the unruly wills and affections of sinful men : grant unto thy people that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise : that so, among the sundry and manifold changes of the world our hearts may surely there be fixed, where true joys are to be found. Through.

Other COLLECTS *of St. Mary, and for the Church, or for the Bishop.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed James the Apostle. *St. James* 1. 17.

DEARLY beloved : Every good gift, and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. Of his own will begat he us with the Word of truth, that we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath. For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. Wherefore lay apart all filthiness, and

superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted Word, which is able to save your souls.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 118. The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence : the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass. Alleluia. ℣. *Rom.* 6. 9. Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more : death hath no more dominion over him. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 16. 5.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : Now I go my way to him that sent me : and none of you asketh me : Whither goest thou ? But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart. Nevertheless, I tell you the truth : it is expedient for you that I go away : for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you : but if I depart, I will send him unto you. And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment. Of sin, because they believe not on me : of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more : of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. Howbeit, when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth. For he shall not speak of himself : but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak, and he will shew you things to come. He shall glorify me : for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. All things that the Father hath, are mine. Therefore said I : that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 66. O be joyful in God, all ye lands, sing praises unto the honour of his Name : O come hither, and hearken, all ye that fear God, and I will tell you what the Lord hath done for my soul, alleluia.

PREFACE. But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world : who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 16. When the Comforter, the Spirit of Truth, is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

ASSIST us mercifully, O Lord our God : that we, which have in faithfulness received this holy Sacrament, may thereby be cleansed from all our iniquities, and delivered from all dangers that beset us. Through.

Other POSTCOMMUNIONS *of St. Mary, and for the Church, or for the Bishop.*

FIFTH SUNDAY AFTER EASTER
COMMONLY CALLED
ROGATION SUNDAY

INTROIT. *Vocem jucunditatis. Is.* 48. 20.

WITH a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, alleluia : utter it even to the end of the earth : say ye, the Lord hath redeemed his people,

alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 66. O be joyful in God, all ye lands, sing praises unto the honour of his Name : make his praise to be glorious. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, from whom all good things do come, grant to us thy humble servants : that by thy holy inspiration, we may think those things that be good, and by thy merciful guiding, may perform the same. Through.

Other COLLECTS *of St. Mary, and for the Church, or for the Bishop.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed James the Apostle. *St. James* 1. 22.

DEARLY beloved : Be ye doers of the Word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. For if any be a hearer of the Word, and not a doer : he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass : for he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth, what manner of man he was. But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work : this man shall be blessed in his deed. If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain. Pure religion, and undefiled before God and the Father, is this : To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Christ is risen, and hath shewed light unto us, whom he hath redeemed with his most precious Blood. Alleluia. ℣. *St. John* 16. I came forth from the Father, and am come into the

world : again, I leave the world, and go to the Father. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 16. 23.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : Verily, verily I say unto you : Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my Name, he will give it you. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my Name : ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full. These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs. The time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father. At that day ye shall ask in my Name : and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you : for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed, that I came out from God. I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world : again, I leave the world, and go to the Father. His disciples said unto him : Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb. Now are we sure, that thou knowest all things, and needest not, that any man should ask thee : by this we believe, that thou camest forth from God. Jesus answered them : Do ye now believe ? Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered every man to his own, and shall leave me alone : and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation : but be of good cheer, I have overcome the world. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY *Ps.* 66. O praise our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard : who holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our

feet to slip : praised be God, who hath not cast out my prayer, nor turned his mercy from me, alleluia.

PREFACE. But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world : who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 96. O sing unto the Lord, alleluia : sing unto the Lord, and praise his Name, be telling of his salvation from day to day, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord : that we, whom thou hast fulfilled with the bounty of thy heavenly banquet, may evermore desire those things that are according to thy will, and effectually obtain all things that we desire. Through.

Other POSTCOMMUNIONS *of St. Mary, and for the Church, or for the Bishop.*

ROGATION DAYS

OR MASS OF
THE GREATER AND LESSER LITANIES

INTROIT. *Exaudivit. Ps.* 18.

HE hath heard my voice out of his holy temple, alleluia: and my complaint hath come before him, it hath entered even into his ears, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps. ibid.* I will love thee, O Lord, my strength: the Lord is my stony rock, and my defence, and my Saviour. ℣. Glory be.

At this Mass Glory be to God on high *and the* Creed *are not said.*

COLLECT.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God: that we who in all our troubles and adversities do put our trust and confidence in thy mercy, may ever be defended by thy mighty power. Through.

Other COLLECTS *of St. Mary, and for the Church, page* 185

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed James the Apostle. *St. James* 5. 16.

DEARLY beloved: Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed: the effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are: and he prayed earnestly, that it might not rain, and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six

months. And he prayed again: and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit. Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him: let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way, shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

Alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 118. O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is gracious: because his mercy endureth for ever.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 11. 5.

AT that time: Jesus said unto his disciples: Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him: Friend, lend me three loaves, for a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him, and he from within shall answer, and say: Trouble me not, the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed, I cannot rise and give thee. I say unto you, though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth. And I say unto you: Ask, and it shall be given you: seek, and ye shall find: knock, and it shall be opened unto you. For every one that asketh, receiveth: and he that seeketh, findeth: and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened. If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish: will he for a fish give him a serpent? Or if he shall ask an egg: will he offer him a scorpion? If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 109. I will give great thanks unto the Lord with my mouth : and praise him among the multitude, for he shall stand at the right hand of the poor : to save his soul from unrighteous judges, alleluia.

PREFACE. But chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb which was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world : who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 11. Ask, and it shall be given you : seek, and ye shall find : knock, and it shall be opened unto you : for every one that asketh, receiveth : and he that seeketh, findeth : and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

VOUCHSAFE, O Lord, we pray thee, to further with thy gracious favour these our supplications : that we receiving thy gifts in this time of our tribulation may increase in thy love by the consolation of the same. Through.

Other POSTCOMMUNIONS *of St. Mary, and for the Church, page* 186

ASCENSION DAY

INTROIT. *Viri Galilaei. Acts* 1.

YE men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven ? alleluia : this same Jesus shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven, alleluia, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 47. O clap your hands together, all ye people : O sing unto God with the voice of melody. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God : that like as we do believe thy only-begotten Son our Lord Jesus Christ to have ascended into the heavens ; so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell. Who liveth.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 1. 1.

THE former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach, until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the Apostles whom he had chosen : to whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion, by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God. And being assembled together with them, he commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which (saith he) ye have heard of me : for John truly baptized with water, but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many

days hence. When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying : Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel ? And he said unto them : It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power ; but ye shall receive power after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you, and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold two men stood by them in white apparel, which also said : Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven ? This same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come, in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 47. God is gone up with a merry noise, and the Lord with the sound of the trump, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 68. The Lord is among them as in the holy place of Sinai, he is gone up on high ; he hath led captivity captive. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Mark. *St. Mark* 16. 14.

AT that time : Jesus appeared unto the eleven, as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart : because they believed not them, which had seen him after he was risen. And he said unto them : Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. He that believeth, and is baptized, shall be saved :

but he that believeth not, shall be damned. And these signs shall follow them that believe : In my Name shall they cast out devils : they shall speak with new tongues : they shall take up serpents : and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them : they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following.

¶ *When the Gospel has been said, the Paschal candle shall be put out, nor shall it be lighted again, save on Whitsun Eve at the blessing of the Font.*

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 47. God is gone up with a merry noise : and the Lord with the sound of the trump, alleluia.

PREFACE. Through thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Who, after his most glorious Resurrection, manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us ; that where he is, thither we might also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 68. Sing ye to the Lord, who ascended to the heaven of heavens, to the sunrising, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty and merciful God : that we which have outwardly received these holy mysteries, may inwardly be made partakers of the benefit of the same. Through.

SUNDAY AFTER THE ASCENSION

INTROIT. *Exaudi, Domine. Ps.* 27.

HEARKEN unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee, alleluia: my heart hath talked of thee, Seek ye my face; thy face, Lord, will I seek: O hide not thou thy face from me, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps. ibid.* The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom then shall I fear? ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD the King of glory, who hast exalted thine only Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdom in heaven: we beseech thee, leave us not comfortless; but send to us thine Holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before. Who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Holy Ghost.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Peter the Apostle. 1 *St. Peter* 4. 7.

DEARLY beloved: The end of all things is at hand; be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. Use hospitality one to another without grudging: as every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God: if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 47. God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon his holy seat. Alleluia. ℣. *St. John* 14. I will not leave you comfortless: I go away and come again unto you, and your heart shall rejoice. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 15. 26.

AT that time: Jesus said unto his disciples: When the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: and ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended. They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service. And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me. But these things have I told you, that, when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 47. God is gone up with a merry noise: and the Lord with the sound of the trump, alleluia.

PREFACE. Through thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord. Who, after his most glorious Resurrection, manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us; that where he is, thither we might also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 17. Father, while I was with them in the world, I kept those that thou

gavest me, alleluia: and now I come to thee: I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to satisfy us with the sacred gifts of thy bounty: grant, we beseech thee, that we may ever continue to render thanks unto thee for the same. Through.

WHITSUNDAY
OR PENTECOST

INTROIT. *Spiritus Domini. Wisdom* 1.

THE Spirit of the Lord hath filled the whole world, alleluia: and that which containeth all things hath knowledge of the voice, alleluia, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 68. Let God arise, and let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee before him. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GOD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit: grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgment in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort. Through the merits of . . . in the unity of the same Spirit.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 2. 1.

WHEN the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place: and suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind: and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them: and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. And they were

all amazed, and marvelled, saying one to another : Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans ? And how hear we every man in our own tongue wherein we were born ? Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judaea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia, Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews, and Proselytes, Cretes, and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 104. O send forth thy Spirit, and they shall be made : and thou shalt renew the face of the earth. Alleluia. (*Here genuflect.*) ℣. Come, Holy Ghost, and fill the hearts of thy faithful people : and kindle in them the fire of thy love.

SEQUENCE.

Veni Sancte Spiritus.

COME, thou Holy Spirit, come ; and from thy celestial home send thy light and brilliancy.
Come, thou father of the poor, come who givest all our store, come the soul's true radiancy.
Come, of comforters the best, of the soul the sweetest guest, sweetly and refreshingly.
Come, in labour rest most sweet, shade and coolness in the heat, comfort in adversity.
Thou who art the Light most blest, come fulfil their inmost breast, who believe most faithfully.
For without thy Godhead's dower, man hath nothing in his power, save to work iniquity.
What is filthy make thou pure, what is wounded work its cure, water what is parched and dry.
Gently bend the stubborn will, warm to life the heart that's chill, guide who goeth erringly.

Fill thy faithful who adore, and confess thee evermore, with thy sevenfold mystery.
Here thy grace and virtue send, grant salvation in the end, and in heaven felicity. Amen. Alleluia.

And this is said daily until the following Saturday inclusive.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 14. 15.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : If ye love me, keep my commandments. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever ; even the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him : but ye know him ; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. I will not leave you comfortless; I will come to you. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more ; but ye see me : because I live, ye shall live also. At that day ye shall know, that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me ; and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. Judas saith unto him, (not Iscariot) : Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world ? Jesus answered and said unto him : If a man love me, he will keep my words, and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him : he that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings. And the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me. These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you. But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the

Father will send in my Name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you : not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. Ye have heard how I said unto you : I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father ; for my Father is greater than I. And now I have told you before it come to pass : that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe. Hereafter I will not talk much with you : for the Prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me. But that the world may know that I love the Father, and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 68. Stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in us : for thy temple's sake at Jerusalem, shall kings bring presents unto thee, alleluia.

PREFACE. According to whose most true promise, the Holy Ghost came down as on this day from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth ; giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations : whereby we have been brought out of darkness and error into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Acts* 2. Suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting, alleluia : and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak the wonderful works of God, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Lord, that thou wouldest send down upon our hearts the healthful Spirit of thy grace : and, that we may bring forth fruit unto thee, pour upon us the inward dew of his blessing. Through . . . in the unity of the same Spirit.

MONDAY IN WHITSUN WEEK

INTROIT. *Cibavit eos.* *Ps.* 81.

HE fed them also with the finest wheat flour, alleluia : and with honey from the rock hath he satisfied them, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps. ibid.* Sing we merrily unto God our helper : make a cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GOD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit : grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgment in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort. Through the merits of . . . in the unity of the same Spirit.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 10. 34.

IN those days : Peter opened his mouth, and said : Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons ; but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted

with him. The Word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ ; (he is Lord of all ;) that Word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached: how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost, and with power : who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed with the devil ; for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem ; whom they slew and hanged on a tree : him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly ; not to all the people ; but unto witnesses chosen before of God ; even to us who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people : and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his Name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. And they of the circumcision, which believed, were astonished, as many as came with Peter : because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter : Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we? And he commanded them to be baptized in the Name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Acts* 2. The Apostles spake with divers tongues the wonderful works of

God, alleluia. (*Here genuflect.*) ℣. Come, Holy Ghost, and fill the hearts of thy faithful people : and kindle in them the fire of thy love.

SEQUENCE.

COME, thou Holy Spirit, come ; and from thy celestial home send thy light and brilliancy.
Come, thou father of the poor, come who givest all our store, come the soul's true radiancy.
Come, of comforters the best, of the soul the sweetest guest, sweetly and refreshingly.
Come, in labour rest most sweet, shade and coolness in the heat, comfort in adversity.
Thou who art the Light most blest, come fulfil their inmost breast, who believe most faithfully.
For without thy Godhead's dower, man hath nothing in his power, save to work iniquity.
What is filthy make thou pure, what is wounded work its cure, water what is parched and dry.
Gently bend the stubborn will, warm to life the heart that's chill, guide who goeth erringly.
Fill thy faithful who adore, and confess thee evermore, with thy sevenfold mystery.
Here thy grace and virtue send, grant salvation in the end, and in heaven felicity. Amen. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 3. 16.

AT that time : Jesus said unto Nicodemus : God so loved the world, that he gave his only-begotten Son : that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world through him might be

saved. He that believeth on him is not condemned : but he that believeth not is condemned already : because he hath not believed in the Name of the only-begotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation : that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light : because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved : but he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 18. The Lord thundered out of heaven, and the Highest gave his thunder : and the springs of water were seen, alleluia.

PREFACE. According to whose most true promise, the Holy Ghost came down as at this time from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth ; giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations : whereby we have been brought out of darkness and error into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 14. The Holy Ghost shall teach you, alleluia : whatsoever I have said unto you, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, mercifully to assist thy people : that they, on whom thou hast

bestowed thy heavenly mysteries, may by thée be defended from all the assaults of their enemies. Through.

TUESDAY IN WHITSUN WEEK

INTROIT. *Accipite jucunditatem.* *2 Esdras* 2. 36.

RECEIVE the joyfulness of your glory, alleluia : giving thanks unto God, alleluia : who hath called you to the heavenly kingdom, alleluia, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 78. Hear my law, O my people : incline your ears unto the words of my mouth. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GOD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit : grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgment in all things ; and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort. Through the merits of . . . in the unity of the same Spirit.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 8. 14.

IN those days : When the Apostles, which were at Jerusalem, heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John. Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost : for as yet he was fallen upon none of them, only they were baptized in the Name of the Lord Jesus. Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. John* 15. The Holy Ghost shall teach you, whatsoever I have said unto

you. Alleluia. (*Here genuflect.*) ℣. Come, Holy Ghost, and fill the hearts of thy faithful people : and kindle in them the fire of thy love.

SEQUENCE.

COME, thou Holy Spirit, come ; and from thy celestial home send thy light and brilliancy.
Come, thou father of the poor, come who givest all our store, come the soul's true radiancy.
Come, of comforters the best, of the soul the sweetest guest, sweetly and refreshingly.
Come, in labour rest most sweet, shade and coolness in the heat, comfort in adversity.
Thou who art the Light most blest, come fulfil their inmost breast, who believe most faithfully.
For without thy Godhead's dower, man hath nothing in his power, save to work iniquity.
What is filthy make thou pure, what is wounded work its cure, water what is parched and dry.
Gently bend the stubborn will, warm to life the heart that's chill, guide who goeth erringly.
Fill thy faithful who adore, and confess thee evermore, with thy sevenfold mystery.
Here thy grace and virtue send, grant salvation in the end, and in heaven felicity. Amen. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 10. 1.

AT that time : Jesus said unto the Pharisees : Verily, verily I say unto you : he that entereth not by the door into the sheep-fold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. To him the porter openeth, and the sheep hear his voice, and he

calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. And, when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them : and the sheep follow him, for they know his voice. And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him : for they know not the voice of strangers. This parable spake Jesus unto them. But they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them. Then said Jesus unto them again : Verily, verily I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers, but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door. By me if any man enter in, he shall be saved : and shall go in and out, and find pasture. The thief cometh not but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy. I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 78. The Lord opened the doors of heaven : he rained down manna also upon them for to eat : and gave them food from heaven, so man did eat Angels' food, alleluia.

PREFACE. According to whose most true promise, the Holy Ghost came down as at this time from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth ; giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations : whereby we have been brought out of darkness and error into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 15. 16 *and* 17. The Spirit which proceedeth from the Father, alleluia : he shall glorify me, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, we pray thee that thy Holy Spirit, who is himself the remission of all our iniquities, may in this heavenly Sacrament regenerate our souls. Through . . . in the unity of the same Spirit.

TRINITY SUNDAY

INTROIT. *Benedicta sit. Tob.* 12.

BLESSED be the holy Trinity, and the undivided Unity : we will confess him, because he hath shewed his mercy upon us. *Ps.* 8. O Lord our Governour : how excellent is thy Name in all the world. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who hast given unto us thy servants grace, by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory of the eternal Trinity, and in the power of the Divine Majesty to worship the Unity : we beseech thee ; that, thou wouldest keep us steadfast in this faith, and evermore defend us from all adversities. Who livest and reignest one God.

The LESSON from the Revelation of blessed John the Divine. *Rev.* 4. 1.

IN those days : I looked, and behold, a door was opened in heaven : and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me ; which said : Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. And immediately I was in the spirit ; and behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne : and he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone : and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald. And round about the throne were four and twenty seats ; and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment ; and they

had on their heads crowns of gold : and out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices. And there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven spirits of God. And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal : and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind. And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle. And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him ; and they were full of eyes within : and they rest not day and night, saying : Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, the four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying : Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power ; for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are, and were created.

GRADUAL. *Dan.* 3. Blessed art thou, that beholdest the depths, and sittest upon the Cherubim. ℣. Blessed art thou, O Lord, in the firmament of heaven : and above all to be praised and glorified for ever.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Blessed art thou, O Lord God of our fathers : and to be praised and exalted above all for ever. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 3. 1.

AT that time : There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews : the same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him : Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God : for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him : Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him : How can a man be born when he is old ? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born ? Jesus answered : Verily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh ; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth ; so is every one that is born of the Spirit. Nicodemus answered and said unto him : How can these things be ? Jesus answered and said unto him : Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things ? Verily, verily I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen ; and ye receive not our witness. If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not ; how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things ? And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man, who is in heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up : that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Tob.* 12. Blessed be God the Father, and the only-begotten Son of God, and likewise the Holy Spirit : for he hath shewed his mercy upon us.

PREFACE. It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks unto thee, O Lord almighty, everlasting God. Who art one God, one Lord ; not one only Person, but three Persons in one Substance. For that which we believe of the glory of the Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Tob.* 12. We bless the God of heaven, and extol him before all the living : for he hath shewed his mercy upon us.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O ETERNAL LORD GOD, who hast given unto us to acknowledge the holy and eternal Trinity to be likewise one undivided Unity : mercifully grant, that we, who have now received thy holy sacraments, may thereby be preserved from all evil both in body and soul. Through.

THE COMMEMORATION OF THE MOST HOLY BODY OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST

COMMONLY CALLED

CORPUS CHRISTI

INTROIT. *Cibavit eos. Ps.* 81.

HE fed them also with the finest wheat flour, alleluia : and with honey from the rock hath he satisfied them, alleluia, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps. ibid.* Sing we merrily unto God our strength : make a cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who in a wonderful Sacrament hast ordained unto us a memory of thy passion : grant us, we beseech thee, so to worship the sacred mysteries of thy Body and Blood, that we may ever know within ourselves the fruits of thy redemption : Who livest.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 1 *Cor.* 11. 23.

BRETHREN : For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you : that the Lord Jesus, the same night in which he was betrayed, took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said : Take, eat : this is my Body, which is broken for you : this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying : This cup is the new testament in my Blood : this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. For as often as ye

eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death, till he come. Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the Body and Blood of the Lord. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself: not discerning the Lord's Body.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 145. The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord: and thou givest them their meat in due season. ℣. Thou openest thine hand: and fillest all things living with plenteousness.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. John 6.* My Flesh is meat indeed, and my Blood is drink indeed: he that eateth my Flesh and drinketh my Blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.

SEQUENCE.

Lauda Sion Salvatorem.

LAUD, O Sion, thy Salvation, laud with hymns of exultation Christ, thy King and Shepherd true:

Spend thyself, his honour raising, who surpasseth all thy praising; never canst thou reach his due.

Sing to-day, the mystery showing of the living, life-bestowing Bread from heaven before thee set;

E'en the same of old provided, where the Twelve, divinely guided, at the holy Table met.

Full and clear ring out thy chanting, joy nor sweetest grace be wanting to thy heart and soul to-day;

When we gather up the measure of that Supper and its treasure, keeping feast in glad array.

Lo, the new King's Table gracing, this new Passover of blessing hath fulfilled the elder rite:

Now the new the old effaceth, truth revealed the shadow chaseth, day is breaking on the night.

What he did at Supper seated, Christ ordained to be repeated, his memorial ne'er to cease:

And, his word for guidance taking, bread and wine we hallow, making thus our Sacrifice of peace.

This the truth to Christians given—bread becomes his Flesh from heaven, wine becomes his holy Blood.

Doth it pass thy comprehending? Yet by faith, thy sight transcending, wondrous things are understood.

Yea, beneath these signs are hidden glorious things to sight forbidden: look not on the outward sign.

Wine is poured and Bread is broken, but in either sacred token Christ is here by power divine.

Whoso of this Food partaketh, rendeth not the Lord nor breaketh: Christ is whole to all that taste.

Thousands are, as one, receivers, one, as thousands of believers, takes the Food that cannot waste.

Good and evil men are sharing one repast, a doom preparing varied as the heart of man;

Doom of life or death awarded, as their days shall be recorded which from one beginning ran.

When the Sacrament is broken, doubt not in each severed token, hallowed by the word once spoken, resteth all the true content:

Nought the precious Gift divideth, breaking but the sign betideth, he himself the same abideth, nothing of his fulness spent.

Lo! the Angels' Food is given to the pilgrim who hath striven; see the children's Bread from heaven, which to dogs may not be cast;

Truth the ancient types fulfilling, Isaac bound, a victim willing, Paschal lamb, its life-blood spilling, Manna sent in ages past.

O true Bread, good Shepherd, tend us, Jesu, of thy love befriend us, thou refresh us, thou defend us, thine eternal goodness send us in the land of life to see ;

Thou who all things canst and knowest, who on earth such Food bestowest, grant us with thy Saints, though lowest, where the heavenly Feast thou showest, fellow-heirs and guests to be.

Amen. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 6. 55.

AT that time : Jesus said unto the multitude of the Jews : My Flesh is meat indeed, and my Blood is drink indeed. He that eateth my Flesh, and drinketh my Blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him. As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father, so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me. This is that bread which came down from heaven : not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead. He that eateth of this bread shall live for ever. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Lev.* 21. The priests of the Lord do offer the offerings of the Lord made by fire and the bread of their God : therefore they shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the Name of their God, alleluia.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born for us : who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man

of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother ; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. 1 *Cor.* 11. As often as ye do eat of this bread, and drink of this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come : wherefore, whosoever shall eat of this bread, and drink of this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the Body and Blood of the Lord, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord, that we who in these outward tokens have been made partakers of thy most precious Body and Blood : may after this life be replenished with the fruition of thy glorious Godhead : Who livest and reignest with God the Father.

1st SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY,

COMMONLY CALLED

THE SUNDAY WITHIN THE OCTAVE OF CORPUS CHRISTI

INTROIT. *Domine, in tua misericordia. Ps.* 13.

O LORD, my trust is in thy mercy : and my heart is joyful in thy salvation : I will sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with me. *Ps. ibid.* How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord, for ever ? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me ? ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, the strength of all them that put their trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers : and because through the weakness of our mortal nature we can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace ; that in keeping of thy commandments, we may please thee both in will and deed. Through.

COLLECT *of Corpus Christi. p.* 223

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed John the Apostle. 1 *St. John* 4. 7.

BELOVED : Let us love one another : for love is of God, and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not knoweth not God ; for God is love. In this was manifested the love of God towards us, because that God sent his only-begotten Son into the world,

that we might live through him. Herein is love : not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. Beloved, if God so loved us : we ought also to love one another. No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us ; because he hath given us of his Spirit. And we have seen, and do testify, that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. Whosoever shall confess, that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. And we have known, and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love : and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment : because as he is, so are we in this world. There is no fear in love : but perfect love casteth out fear, because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love. We love him, because he first loved us. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar. For he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen ? And this commandment have we from him : that he who loveth God love his brother also.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 41. I said : Lord, be merciful unto me : heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee. ℣. Blessed is he that considereth the poor and needy : the Lord shall deliver him in the time of trouble.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 5. Ponder my words, O Lord : consider my meditation. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 16. 19.

AT that time : Jesus spake this parable unto his disciples : There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day. And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate full of sores, and desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table : moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom. The rich man also died, and was buried : and in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried and said : Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue : for I am tormented in this flame. But Abraham said : Son, remember that thou in thy life-time receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things : but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed : so that they who would pass from hence to you cannot ; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence. Then he said : I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house : for I have five brethren ; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him : They have Moses and the prophets ; let them hear them. And he said : Nay, father Abraham, but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him :

If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 5. O hearken thou unto the voice of my calling, my King and my God : for unto thee, O Lord, will I make my prayer.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born for us : who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother ; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 9. I will speak of all thy marvellous works : I will be glad and rejoice in thee : yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou Most Highest.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to fulfil us with thy wondrous bounty : grant, we beseech thee, that we receiving these gifts of our redemption may never cease from shewing forth thy praises. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION *of Corpus Christi.* *p.* 227

Friday after the Octave of Corpus Christi.

FEAST OF THE MOST SACRED HEART OF JESUS.

INTROIT. *Ps.* 33. *Cogitationes.*

THE thoughts of his Heart are from generation to generation : to deliver their soul from death,

and to feed them in the time of dearth. *Ps. ibid.* Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous : for it becometh well the just to be thankful. *V.* Glory.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who hast suffered the Heart of thy Son to be wounded by our sins and in that very Heart hast bestowed on us the abundant riches of thy love : grant that the devout homage of our hearts which we render unto him may of thy mercy be deemed a recompense, acceptable in thy sight. Through the same.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. *Ephes.* 3. 8.

BRETHREN : Unto me who am less than the least of all saints is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ, and to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ : to the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the Church the manifold wisdom of God, according to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord, in whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, that he would grant you according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man, that Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith : that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with

all saints what is the breadth and length and depth and height : and to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 25. Gracious and righteous is the Lord : therefore will he teach sinners in the way. *V.* Them that are meek shall he guide in judgement, and such as are gentle them shall he learn his way.

Alleluia, alleluia. *V. Matt.* 11. Take my yoke upon you and learn of me, for I am meek and lowly in heart, and ye shall find rest unto your souls. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John.* 19. 31.

AT that time : The Jews, because it was the Preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the Sabbath day (for that Sabbath day was an high day), besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. Then came the soldiers and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs : but one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true : and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled : A bone of him shall not be broken. And again another scripture saith : They shall look on him whom they pierced.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 69. Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heaviness : I looked for some to have pity upon me, but there was no man : neither found I any to comfort me.

PREFACE. Who didst will that a soldier's spear should pierce thine only begotten Son as he hung upon the Cross that his heart which containeth all the riches of the divine goodness might be opened to pour forth on us showers of mercy and of grace ; and that as his heart once pierced doth ever burn with love towards us so it should remain a haven of rest for the godly and for the penitent an open refuge of salvation. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *John* 19. One of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, Jesus Christ, who hast given unto us to taste of the sweetness of thy gracious Heart : kindle in us by these holy mysteries the fire of thy divine charity, that we may learn to despise the joys of earth and to set our affections on things above : Who livest.

2ND SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

COMMONLY CALLED

THE SUNDAY WITHIN THE OCTAVE OF THE MOST SACRED HEART OF JESUS

INTROIT. *Factus est Dominus. Ps.* 18.

THE Lord was my upholder, he brought me forth also into a place of liberty : he brought me forth, even because he had a favour unto me. *Ps. ibid.* I will love thee, O Lord, my strength : the Lord is my stony rock, my defence, and my Saviour. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, who never failest to help and govern them whom thou dost bring up in thy steadfast fear and love : keep us, we beseech thee, under the protection of thy good providence, and make us to have a perpetual fear and love of thy holy Name. Through.

COLLECT *of the Sacred Heart.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed John the Apostle. 1 *St. John* 3. 13.

BRETHREN : Marvel not, if the world hate you. We know, that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother, abideth in death : whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer. And ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us : and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have

need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him : how dwelleth the love of God in him ? My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue, but in deed, and in truth. And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence towards God. And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. And this is his commandment : That we should believe on the Name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment. And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him : and hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 120. When I was in trouble I called upon the Lord : and he heard me. ℣. Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 7. O Lord my God, in thee have I put my trust : save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 14. 16.

AT that time : Jesus spake unto the Pharisees this parable : A certain man made a great supper, and bade many : and sent his servant at supper-time to say to them that were bidden : Come, for all things are now ready. And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him : I have bought a piece of ground,

and I must needs go, and see it : I pray thee, have me excused. And another said : I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them : I pray thee, have me excused. And another said : I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. So that servant came and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry, said to his servant : Go out quickly into the streets, and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. And the servant said : Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. And the lord said unto the servant : Go out into the highways and hedges : and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled. For I say unto you, that none of those men which were bidden, shall taste of my supper. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 6. Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my soul : O save me for thy mercy's sake.

PREFACE. Who didst will that a soldier's spear should pierce thine only begotten Son as he hung upon the Cross that his heart which containeth all the riches of the divine goodness might be opened to pour forth on us showers of mercy and of grace ; and that as his heart once pierced doth ever burn with love towards us so it should remain a haven of rest for the godly and for the penitent an open refuge of salvation. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 13. I will sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt so lovingly with me : yea, I will praise the Name of the Lord Most Highest.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast here vouchsafed unto us to be partakers of thy bounty: grant, we beseech thee, that we may so continue to draw near unto the same, that, growing more and more in grace, we may attain in the end to everlasting life. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION *of the Sacred Heart.*

3RD SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Respice in me. Ps.* 25.

TURN thee unto me, and have mercy upon me, O Lord: for I am desolate, and in misery: look upon my adversity and misery: and forgive me all my sin, O my God. *Ps. ibid.* Unto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul: my God, I have put my trust in thee, O let me not be confounded. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, we beseech thee mercifully to hear us: and grant that we, to whom thou hast given an hearty desire to pray, may by thy mighty aid be defended and comforted in all dangers and adversities. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Peter the Apostle. 1 *St. Peter* 5. 5.

DEARLY beloved: All of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the

humble. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time; casting all your care upon him, for he careth for you. Be sober, be vigilant: because your adversary the devil as a roaring lion walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: whom resist stedfast in the faith: knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. But the God of all grace, who hath called us into his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 55. O cast thy burden upon the Lord: and he shall nourish thee. ℣. When I cried unto the Lord, he heard my voice: from the battle that was against me.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 7. God is a righteous judge, strong and patient, and God is provoked every day. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 15. 1.

AT that time: There drew near unto Jesus all the Publicans and sinners for to hear him. And the Pharisees and Scribes murmured, saying: This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them. And he spake this parable unto them, saying: What man of you having an hundred sheep: if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it? And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing: and when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends

and neighbours, saying unto them : Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost. I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance. Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it ? And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying : Rejoice with me, for I have found the piece which I had lost. Likewise, I say unto you : There is joy in the presence of the Angels of God over one sinner that repenteth. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 9. They that know thy Name will put their trust in thee : for thou, Lord, hast never failed them that seek thee : O praise the Lord, which dwelleth in Sion : for he forgetteth not the complaint of the poor.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 15. I say unto you : There is joy in the presence of the Angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that we which have received these holy mysteries may by their power be cleansed from all our iniquities : and

evermore be filled with the bounteous gifts of thy grace. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

4TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Dominus illuminatio mea. Ps.* 27.

THE Lord is my light, and my salvation, whom then shall I fear ? the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom then shall I be afraid ? When mine enemies came upon me, they stumbled and fell. *Ps. ibid.* Though an host of men were laid against me : yet shall not my heart be afraid. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, the protector of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy : increase and multiply upon us thy mercy ; that, thou being our ruler and guide, we may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal : Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's sake our Lord. Who liveth.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 8. 18.

BRETHREN : I reckon, that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory, which shall be revealed in us. For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him, who hath subjected the same

in hope : because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption, into the glorious liberty of the children of God. For we know that the whole creation groaneth, and travaileth in pain together until now. And not only they, but ourselves also which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body : in Christ Jesus our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 79. Be merciful unto our sins, O Lord : wherefore do the heathen say : Where is now their God ? ℣. Help us, O God of our salvation : and for the glory of thy Name, deliver us, O Lord.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 9. Thou, O God, are set in the throne that judgest right : be thou the refuge of the oppprest in due time of trouble. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 6. 36.

AT that time : Jesus said to his disciples : Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. Judge not, and ye shall not be judged : condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned : forgive, and ye shall be forgiven : give, and it shall be given unto you : good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal, it shall be measured to you again. And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind ? shall they not both fall into the ditch ? The disciple is not above his master : but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the

beam that is in thine own eye ? Either how canst thou say to thy brother : Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye ? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 13. Lighten mine eyes, that I sleep not in death : lest mine enemy say : I have prevailed against him.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 18. The Lord is my stony rock, and my defence : my Saviour, my God, and my might.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE pray thee, O Lord, that we being quickened by these mysteries which we have received, may thereby be cleansed from all our sins : and made ready for the obtaining of thy everlasting mercy. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

5TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Exaudi, Domine.* *Ps.* 27.

HEARKEN unto my voice, O Lord, when I cry unto thee : thou hast been my succour,

leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation. *Ps. ibid.* The Lord is my light, and my salvation: whom then shall I fear? ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GRANT, O Lord, we beseech thee: that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance; that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Peter the Apostle. 1 *St. Peter* 3. 8.

DEARLY beloved: Be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous: not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing, but contrariwise blessing: knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips, that they speak no guile. Let him eschew evil, and do good: let him seek peace, and ensue it. For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? But, and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye. And be not afraid of their terror: neither be troubled. But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 84. Behold, O God, our defender: and look upon thy servants. ℣. O Lord God of Hosts, hear the prayer of thy servants.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 20. The king shall rejoice in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of thy salvation. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 5. 1.

AT that time: As the people pressed upon Jesus, to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret, and saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets. And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship. Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon: Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. And Simon answering said unto him: Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless, at thy word I will let down the net. And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes, and their net brake. And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come, and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink. When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying: Depart from me, for I am a sinful man, O Lord. For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken: and so was also James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon: Fear not, from henceforth thou shalt catch men. And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 16. I will thank the Lord for giving me warning : I have set God always before me : for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 27. One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require : even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that the mysteries which we have received may cleanse us from all our sins : and defend us by thy gifts bestowed therein from all adversities. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

6TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Dominus fortitudo.* *Ps.* 28.

THE Lord is the strength of his people, and he is the wholesome defence of his Anointed : O Lord, save thy people, and give thy blessing unto thine inheritance : feed them, and set them up for ever. *Ps. ibid.* Unto thee will I cry, O Lord, my God, think no scorn of me : lest, if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like unto them that go down into the pit. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who hast prepared for them that love thee such good things as pass man's understanding : pour into our hearts such love toward thee, that we, loving thee above all things, may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 6. 3.

BRETHREN : Know ye not that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ, were baptized into his death ? Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death : that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection. Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him ; that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. For he that is dead, is freed from sin. Now if we be dead with Christ : we believe that we shall also live with him : knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more, death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once : but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God : through Jesus Christ our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 90. Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last : and be gracious unto thy servants.

℣. Lord, thou hast been our refuge : from one generation to another.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 31. In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion : deliver me in thy righteousness : bow down thine ear to me, make haste to deliver me. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 5. 20.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : Except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven. Ye have heard, that it was said by them of old time : Thou shalt not kill : and whosoever shall kill, shall be in danger of the judgment. But I say unto you : that whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment. And whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca : shall be in danger of the council. But whosoever shall say, Thou fool : shall be in danger of hell-fire. Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee : leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way ; first be reconciled to thy brother : and then come and offer thy gift. Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him : lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. Verily I say unto thee : Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 17. O hold thou up my

goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not : incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words : shew thy marvellous loving-kindness, O Lord, thou that art the Saviour of them which put their trust in thee.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 27. I will offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladness : I will sing, and speak praises unto the Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast satisfied us with thy heavenly bounties, grant that we may be cleansed from all our secret faults, and delivered from all the crafts and assaults of our enemies. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

7TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Omnes gentes.* *Ps.* 47.

O CLAP your hands together, all ye people : O sing unto God with the voice of melody. *Ps. ibid.* For the Lord is high and to be feared : he is the great king upon all the earth. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

LORD of all power and might, who art the author and giver of all good things : graft in our hearts the love of thy Name, increase in us true religion ; nourish us with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 6. 19.

BRETHREN : I speak after the manner of men, because of the infirmity of your flesh : for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness, and to iniquity unto iniquity : even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. What fruit had ye then in those things, whereof ye are now ashamed ? for the end of those things is death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. For the wages of sin is death. But the gift of God is eternal life : through Jesus Christ our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 34. Come, ye children, and hearken unto me : I will teach you the fear of the Lord. ℣. They had an eye unto him, and were lightened : and their faces were not ashamed.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 47. O clap your hands together, all ye people : sing unto God with the voice of melody. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Mark. *St. Mark* 8. 1.

AT that time : The multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his

disciples unto him, and saith unto them : I have compassion on the multitude : because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat : and if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way : for divers of them came from far. And his disciples answered him : From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness ? And he asked them : How many loaves have ye ? And they said : Seven. And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground. And he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them, and they did set them before the people. And they had a few small fishes : and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them. So they did eat, and were filled, and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets. And they that had eaten were about four thousand : And he sent them away. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Dan.* 3. Like as in the burnt offerings of rams and bullocks, and like as in ten thousands of fat lambs : so let our sacrifice be in thy sight this day, that it may please thee : for they shall not be confounded that put their trust in thee, O Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 31. Bow down thine ear : make haste to deliver us.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to satisfy us with these thy gifts : grant, we beseech thee, that the same may ever cleanse us by their operation, and defend us by their succour. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

8TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Suscepimus. Ps.* 48.

WE have waited for thy loving-kindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple : O God, according to thy Name, so is thy praise unto the world's end : thy right hand is full of righteousness. *Ps. ibid.* Great is the Lord, and highly to be praised : in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, whose never-failing providence ordereth all things both in heaven and earth : we humbly beseech thee to put away from us all hurtful things, and to give us those things which be profitable for us. Through.

COLLECT 2. *Of the Saints.* 3. *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 8. 12.

BRETHREN : We are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh : for if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die : but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear, but ye have received the spirit of adoption, whereby we cry : Abba Father. The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God. And if children, then heirs : heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ : if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 31. Be thou my strong rock and house of defence, that thou mayest save me. ℣. In thee, O Lord, have I put my trust : let me never be put to confusion.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 48. Great is the Lord, and highly to be praised : in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 7. 15.

AT that time : Jesus said to his disciples : Beware of false prophets which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves : ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles ? Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit : but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit : neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down,

and cast into the fire. Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven : but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 18. Thou shalt save the people that are in adversity, O Lord, and shalt bring down the high looks of the proud : for who is God, but the Lord ?

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 34. O taste and see how gracious the Lord is : blessed is he that putteth his trust in him.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, that the power of thy healing may mercifully cleanse us from all our perversities, and lead us henceforth in the paths of righteousness. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

9TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Ecce Deus. Ps.* 54.

BEHOLD, God is my helper, the Lord is with them that uphold my soul : reward thou evil

unto mine enemies : and destroy thou them in thy truth, O Lord my defender. *Ps. ibid.* Save me, O God, for thy Name's sake : and avenge me in thy strength. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GRANT to us, Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to think and do always such things as be rightful : that, we who cannot do any thing that is good without thee, may by thee be enabled to live according to thy will. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 1 *Cor.* 10. 1.

BRETHREN : I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea : and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud, and in the sea : and did all eat the same spiritual meat, and did all drink the same spiritual drink : for they drank of that spiritual rock that followed them : and that rock was Christ. But with many of them God was not well pleased : for they were overthrown in the wilderness. Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them : as it is written : The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. Neither murmur ye, as some of them also

murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples : and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth, take heed lest he fall. There hath no temptation taken you, but such as is common to man : but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able, but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 9. O Lord our Governor, how excellent is thy Name in all the world. ℣. Thou that hast set thy glory above the heavens.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 59. Deliver me from mine enemies, O God : defend me from them that rise up against me. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 16. 1.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : There was a certain rich man which had a steward : and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods. And he called him, and said unto him : How is it that I hear this of thee ? Give an account of thy stewardship : for thou mayest be no longer steward. Then the steward said within himself : What shall I do, for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship ? I cannot dig, to beg I am ashamed. I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first : How much owest thou unto my lord ? And he said : An hundred measures of

oil. And he said unto him : Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. Then said he to another : And how much owest thou ? And he said : An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him : Take thy bill, and write fourscore. And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely : for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. And I say unto you : Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness : that when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 19. The statutes of the Lord are right, and rejoice the heart, sweeter also than honey, and the honeycomb : and moreover thy servant keepeth them.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 6. He that eateth my Flesh and drinketh my Blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him, saith the Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee, that these heavenly mysteries may renew us both in body and soul : that we which have therein offered unto thee our outward worship, may inwardly feel the effectual benefit of the same. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

10TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Cum clamarem. Ps.* 55.

WHEN I called upon the Lord, he heard my voice, even from the battle that was against me : yea, even God that endureth for ever shall hear me, and bring them down : O cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee. *Ps. ibid.* Hear my prayer, O Lord, and hide not thyself from my petition : take heed unto me, and hear me. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

LET thy merciful ears, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servants : and that they may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such things as shall please thee. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 1 *Cor.* 12. 1.

BRETHREN : Concerning spiritual gifts, I would not have you ingorant. Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led. Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed. And that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord. And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God, who worketh all in all. But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal. For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom : to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit :

to another faith by the same Spirit : to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit : to another the working of miracles, to another prophecy, to another discerning of spirits, to another divers kinds of tongues, to another the interpretation of tongues. But all these worketh that one and the self-same Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 17. Keep me, O Lord, as the apple of an eye : hide me under the shadow of thy wings. ℣. Let my sentence come forth from thy presence : and let thine eyes look upon the thing that is equal.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 65. Thou, O God, art praised in Sion : and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 19. 41.

AT that time : When Jesus was come near Jerusalem, he beheld the city, and wept over it, saying : If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace ! but now they are hid from thine eyes. For the days shall come upon thee : that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round : and keep thee in on every side : and shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee ; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another ; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought, saying unto them : It is written, My house is the house of prayer. But ye have made it a den of thieves. And he taught daily in the temple. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 25. Unto thee, O Lord, will I lift up my soul : my God, I have put my trust in thee, O let me not be confounded : neither let mine enemies triumph over me : for all they that hope in thee shall not be ashamed.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 51. Thou shalt be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations upon thine altar, O Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee, that this holy Communion, which we have received, may cleanse us from all our sins, and bestow upon us unity and concord. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

11TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Deus in loco sancto suo. Ps.* 68.

GOD in his holy habitation, he is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house : he will give strength and power unto his people. *Ps. ibid.* Let God arise, and let his enemies be scattered : let them also that hate him flee before him. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who declarest thy almighty power most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity : mercifully grant unto us such a measure of thy grace ; that we, running the way of thy commandments, may obtain thy gracious promises, and be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 1 *Cor.* 15. 1.

BRETHREN : I declare unto you the Gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand, by which also ye are saved : if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all, that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins, according to the Scriptures : and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the Scriptures : and that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve. After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once : of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. After that, he was seen of James, then of all the Apostles : and last of all, he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. For I am the least of the Apostles, that am not meet to be called an Apostle, because I persecuted the Church of God. But by the grace of God I am what I am, and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain. But I laboured more abundantly than they all, yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. Therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 28. My heart hath trusted in God and I am helped : therefore my heart danceth for joy : and in my song will I praise him. ℣. Unto thee will I cry, O Lord my strength : think no scorn of me : my God, go not far from me.

Alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 81. Sing we merrily unto God our strength, make a cheerful noise unto the God of Jacob : take the psalm, bring hither the tabret. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 18. 9.

AT that time : Jesus spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others : Two men went up into the temple to pray : the one a Pharisee, and the other a Publican. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself : God, I thank thee that I am not as other men are : extortioners, unjust, adulterers : or even as this Publican. I fast twice in the week : I give tithes of all that I possess. And the Publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven : but smote upon his breast, saying : God be merciful to me a sinner. I tell you : This man went down to his house justified rather than the other : for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased: and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 30. I will magnify thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up, and not made my foes to triumph over me : O Lord, my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For

that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Prov.* 3. Honour the Lord with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase : so shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Lord our God, that like as thou ceasest not to renew us with thy heavenly sacraments, so thou wouldest not fail to bestow upon us in all things the succour of thy mercy. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

12TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Deus in adjutorium.* *Ps.* 70.

HASTE thee, O God, to deliver me : make haste to help me, O Lord : let them be ashamed and confounded, that seek after my soul. *Ps. ibid.* Let them be turned backward, and put to confusion : that wish me evil. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who art always more ready to hear than we to pray, and art wont to give more than either we desire or deserve : pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy ; forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving us those good things which we are not worthy to ask, but through the

merits and mediation of Jesus Christ, thy Son, our Lord. Who liveth.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 2 *Cor.* 3. 4.

BRETHREN : Such trust have we through Christ to Godward : not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing of ourselves ; but our sufficiency is of God: who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament ; not of the letter, but of the spirit : for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. But if the ministration of death written and engraven in stones was glorious ; so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance, which glory was to be done away : how shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious ? For if the ministration of condemnation be glory : much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 34. I will alway give thanks unto the Lord : his praise shall ever be in my mouth. ℣. My soul shall make her boast in the Lord : the humble shall hear thereof and be glad.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 88. O Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Mark. *St. Mark* 7. 31.

AT that time : Jesus, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis. And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and

had an impediment in his speech, and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears : and he spit, and touched his tongue : and looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him : *Ephphatha*, that is, Be opened. And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. And he charged them that they should tell no man. But the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it : and were beyond measure astonished, saying : He hath done all things well : he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ex.* 32. Moses besought the Lord his God, and said : Lord, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people ? Turn from thy fierce wrath : remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest to give a land flowing with milk and honey. And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 104. The earth, O Lord, is filled with the fruit of thy works : that thou mayest bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man : and oil to make him a cheerful countenance, and bread to strengthen man's heart.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that we which have received this holy sacrament may in such wise feel the effectual succour of the same : that we being preserved both in body and soul may glory in the fulness of thy heavenly healing. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

13TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Respice, Domine. Ps.* 74.

LOOK, O Lord, upon the covenant, and forget not the congregation of the poor for ever : arise, O God, maintain thine own cause, and be not unmindful of the voices of them that seek thee. *Ps. ibid.* O God, wherefore art thou absent from us so long : why is thy wrath so hot against the sheep of thy pasture ? ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and merciful God, of whose only gift it cometh that thy faithful people do unto thee true and laudable service : grant, we beseech thee, that we may so faithfully serve thee in this life, that we fail not finally to attain thy heavenly promises. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Galatians. *Gal.* 3. 16.

BRETHREN : To Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not : And to seeds, as of many ; but as of one : And to thy seed, which is Christ. And this I say : that the covenant

that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect. For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise. But God gave it to Abraham by promise. Wherefore then serveth the law ? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come, to whom the promise was made, and it was ordained by Angels in the hand of a mediator. Now a mediator is not a mediator of one : but God is one. Is the law then against the promises of God ? God forbid. For if there had been a law given, which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. But the Scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 74. Look upon the covenant, O Lord, and forget not the congregation of the poor for ever. ℣. Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause : remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 90. Lord, thou hast been our refuge : from one generation to another. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 10. 23.

AT that time : Jesus said to his disciples : Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see. For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them : and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them. And behold, a certain Lawyer stood up and tempted him,

saying : Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life ? He said unto him : What is written in the law ? how readest thou ? And he answering said : Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind : and thy neighbour as thyself. And he said unto him : Thou hast answered right : this do, and thou shalt live. But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus : And who is my neighbour ? And Jesus answering said : A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment : and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead. And by chance, there came down a certain Priest that way : and, when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side. But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was : and, when he saw him, he had compassion on him, and went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine : and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the morrow, when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him : Take care of him : and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee. Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves ? And he said : He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him : Go, and do thou likewise. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 31. My hope hath been in thee, O Lord ; I have said : Thou art my God, my time is in thy hand.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Wis.* 16. 20. Thou didst send them bread from heaven, O Lord : able to content every man's delight, and agreeing to every taste.

POSTCOMMUNION.

QUICKEN us, O Lord, we pray thee, who have duly received these holy mysteries : that we may be cleansed from all our sins, and defended against all temptations. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

14TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Protector noster. Ps.* 84.

BEHOLD, O God, our defender, and look upon the face of thine Anointed : for one day in thy courts is better than a thousand. *Ps. ibid.* O how amiable are thy dwellings, thou Lord of hosts ; my soul hath a desire, and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity : and, that we may obtain that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command. Through.

COLLECT 2. *of the Saints.* 3. *ad lib*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Galatians. *Gal.* 5. 16.

BRETHREN: Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit: and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other, so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these: adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like; of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past: that they who do such things, shall not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit of the Spirit is: love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance. Against such there is no law. And they that are Christ's, have crucified the flesh, with the affections and lusts.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 118. It is better to trust in the Lord, than to put any confidence in man. ℣. It is better to trust in the Lord, than to put any confidence in princes.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 95. O come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us heartily rejoice in the strength of our salvation. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 17. 11.

AT that time: It came to pass, as Jesus went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off; and they lifted up their voices, and said: Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. And when he saw them, he said unto them: Go, shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass that, as they went, they were cleansed. And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God, and fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan. And Jesus answering said: Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger. And he said unto him: Arise, go thy way, thy faith hath made thee whole. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 34. The Angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them: O taste, and see, how gracious is the Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 6. Seek ye first the kingdom of God, and all things shall be added unto you, saith the Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who here hast fed us with thy heavenly sacraments: grant, we pray thee, that we may thereby grow and increase toward the attain-

ment of everlasting salvation. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

15TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Inclina, Domine.* *Ps.* 86.

BOW down thine ear, O Lord, and hear me : my God, save thy servant, that putteth his trust in thee : be merciful unto me, O Lord, for I will call daily upon thee. *Ps. ibid.* Comfort the soul of thy servant : for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

KEEP, we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetual mercy : and, because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help from all things hurtful, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Galatians. *Gal.* 6. 11.

BRETHREN : Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised, only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law : but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ : by whom the world is crucified unto

me, and I unto the world. For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. From henceforth let no man trouble me : for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus. Brethren : the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 92. It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord : and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most Highest. ℣. To tell of thy loving-kindness early in the morning, and of thy truth in the night-season.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 95. For the Lord is a great God, and a great King above all gods. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 6. 24.

AT that time : Jesus said to his disciples : No man can serve two masters : for either he will hate the one, and love the other : or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God, and Mammon. Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat : and the body than raiment ? Behold the fowls of the air ; for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns : yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they ? Which of you by taking thought, can add one cubit unto his stature ? And why take ye thought for raiment ? Consider the lilies of the field how they grow : they toil not, neither do they

spin. And yet I say unto you, that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to-day is, and to-morrow is cast into the oven: shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith? Therefore take no thought, saying: What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? for after all these things do the Gentiles seek. For your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness: and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow. For the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 40. I waited patiently for the Lord, and he inclined unto me: he heard my calling, and he hath put a new song in my mouth, even a thanksgiving unto our God.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 6. The bread that I will give is my Flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee, that this holy Sacrament may in such wise cleanse and

defend us: that we may thereby attain to the fulfilment of everlasting salvation. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

16TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Miserere mihi.* *Ps.* 86.

BE merciful unto me, O Lord, for I will call daily upon thee: for thou, O Lord, art good and gracious, and of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee. *Ps. ibid.* Bow down thine ear, O Lord, and hear me: for I am poor and in misery. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, we beseech thee, let thy continual pity cleanse and defend thy Church: and, because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. *Eph.* 3. 13.

BRETHREN: I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you: which is your glory. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, that he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man, that Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith: that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all saints, what is the

breadth, and length, and depth, and height : and to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. Now unto him, that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask, or think, according to the power, that worketh in us, unto him be glory in the Church by Christ Jesus, throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 102. The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord, and all the kings of the earth thy majesty. ℣. When the Lord shall build up Sion : and when his glory shall appear.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 98. O sing unto the Lord a new song : for he hath done marvellous things. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 7. 11.

AT that time : Jesus went into a city, called Nain : and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother : and she was a widow, and much people of the city was with her. And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her : Weep not. And he came and touched the bier. (And they, that bare him, stood still.) And he said : Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother. And there came a fear on all : and they glorified God, saying : that a great Prophet is risen up among us : and that God hath visited his people. And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judaea, and throughout all the region round about. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 40. Make haste, O Lord, to help me : let them be ashamed and confounded together, that seek after my soul, to destroy it : make haste, O Lord, to help me.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 71. O Lord, I will make mention of thy righteousness only : thou, O God, hast taught me from my youth up until now : forsake me not, O God, in mine old age, when I am grey-headed.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that the operation of thy heavenly bounty may in such wise prevail upon us both in body and soul : that the desires of our hearts being done away, we may in all things be governed by the effectual working of the same. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

17TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Justus es, Domine.* *Ps.* 119.

RIGHTEOUS art thou, O Lord, and true is thy judgment : O deal with thy servant according unto thy loving mercy. *Ps. ibid.* Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way : and walk in the law of the Lord. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

LORD, we pray thee that thy grace may always prevent and follow us : and make us continually to be given to all good works. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. *Eph.* 4. 1.

BRETHREN : I therefore the prisoner of the Lord beseech you, that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, with all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love, endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling ; one Lord, one faith, one baptism. One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. Who is blessed for ever and ever. Amen.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 33. Blessed are the people, whose God is the Lord Jehovah : and blessed are the folk that he hath chosen to him to be his inheritance. ℣. By the word of the Lord were the heavens made : and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 102. Hear my prayer, O Lord, and let my crying come unto thee. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 14. 1.

AT that time : As Jesus went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath-day, they watched him. And behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy. And Jesus answering spake unto the Lawyers, and Pharisees, saying : Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-day ? And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go. And he answered them, saying : Which of you shall have an ass, or an ox, fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day ? And they could not answer him again to these things. And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms, saying unto them : When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room, lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him, and he that bade thee and him, come and say to thee : Give this man place : and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room. But when thou art bidden, go, and sit down in the lowest room : that, when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee : Friend, go up higher : then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee : for whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased : and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Dan.* 9. I, Daniel, prayed unto the Lord my God, and said : Hear, O Lord, the prayer of thy servant : cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary : and mercifully behold this thy people, which is called by thy Name, O God.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 76. Promise unto the Lord your God, and keep it, all ye that are round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared : he shall refrain the spirit of princes : and is wonderful among the kings of the earth.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, mercifully to cleanse and renew our souls with thy heavenly sacraments : that we may thereby both now and ever be effectually defended from all bodily temptations. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

18TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Da pacem, Domine. Ecclus.* 36. 16.

GIVE peace, O Lord, unto them that wait for thee, and let thy prophets be found faithful : hear the prayer of thy servants, and of thy people Israel. *Ps.* 122. I was glad when they said unto me : we will go into the house of the Lord. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

LORD, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to withstand the temptations of the world, the flesh, and the devil : and with pure hearts and minds to follow thee the only God. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 1 *Cor.* 1. 4.

BRETHREN : I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ : that in every thing ye are

enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge : even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you : so that ye come behind in no gift, waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 122. I was glad when they said unto me : We will go into the house of the Lord. ℣. Peace be within thy walls, and plenteousness within thy palaces.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 102. The heathen shall fear thy Name, O Lord : and all the kings of the earth thy majesty. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 22. 34.

AT that time : When the Pharisees had heard that Jesus had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together. Then one of them, who was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying : Master, which is the great commandment in the law ? Jesus said unto him : Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it : Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, saying : What think ye of Christ ? whose Son is he ? They say unto him : The Son of David. He saith unto them : How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying : The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine

enemies thy foot-stool? If David then call him Lord, how is he his Son? And no man was able to answer him a word: neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Exod.* 24. Moses builded an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt offerings upon it, and sacrificed peace offerings: and he made an evening sacrifice for a sweet-smelling savour unto the Lord God, in the eyes of the children of Israel.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 96. Bring presents and come into his courts: O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God: that thy sanctifying power may effectually cleanse us from all our sins, and be profitable for our healing unto life everlasting. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

19TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Salus populi.*

I AM the salvation of my people, saith the Lord: in whatsoever tribulation they shall call upon me, I will hear them: and I will be their Lord for ever.

Ps. 78. Hear my law, O my people: incline your ears unto the words of my mouth. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee: mercifully grant, that thy Holy Spirit may in all things direct and rule our hearts. Through Jesus Christ our Lord who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Holy Spirit.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. *Ephes.* 4. 17.

BRETHREN: This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk in the vanity of their mind, having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart, who, being past feeling, have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. But ye have not so learned Christ, if so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: that ye put off, concerning the former conversation, the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts. And be renewed in the spirit of your mind, and put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. Wherefore, putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another. Be ye angry and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath. Neither give place to the devil: let him that stole, steal no more: but rather let

him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth. Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth : but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God : whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil-speaking, be put away from you, with all malice. And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 141. Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight, as the incense, O Lord. ℣. And let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 105. O give thanks unto the Lord, and call upon his Name : tell the people what things he hath done. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 9. 1.

AT that time : Jesus entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city. And behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed. And Jesus, seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy : Son, be of good cheer, thy sins be forgiven thee. And behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves : This man blasphemeth. And Jesus, knowing their thoughts, said : Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? For whether is easier, to say : Thy sins be forgiven thee? or to say : Arise, and walk? But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, then saith he to the

sick of the palsy : Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. And he arose, and departed to his house. But when the multitude saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God, who had given such power unto men. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 138. Though I walk in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me, O Lord : thou shalt stretch forth thy hand upon the furiousness of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 119. Thou hast charged that we shall diligently keep thy commandments : O that my ways were made so direct, that I might keep thy statutes.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE render unto thee, O Lord, our hearty thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to quicken us with thy heavenly gifts : and we humbly beseech thy mercy that thou wouldest make us worthy of those things which we have received. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

20TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Omnia quae fecisti.*
Song of the Three Children, v. 8.

EVERYTHING that thou hast done to us, O Lord, thou hast done in true judgment, for we have trespassed, and not obeyed thy commandments : but give glory to thy Name, and deal with us after thy loving-kindness. *Ps.* 119. Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way : and walk in the law of the Lord. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O ALMIGHTY and most merciful God, of thy bountiful goodness keep us, we beseech thee, from all things that may hurt us : that we, being ready both in body and soul, may cheerfully accomplish those things that thou wouldest have done. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. *Ephes.* 5. 15.

BRETHREN : See then that ye walk circumspectly : not as fools, but as wise : redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess : but be filled with the Spirit, speaking to yourselves in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord : giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 145. The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord : and thou givest them their meat in due season. ℣. Thou openest thine hand, and fillest all things living with plenteousness.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 108. O God, my heart is ready, my heart is ready : I will sing and give praise with the best member that I have. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 22. 1.

AT that time : Jesus spake to the chief priests and the pharisees in parables, saying : The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, who made a marriage for his son. And he sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding, and they would not come. Again, he sent forth other servants, saying : Tell them which are bidden : Behold, I have prepared my dinner : my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready : come unto the marriage. But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise : and the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them. But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth, and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burnt up their city. Then saith he to his servants : The wedding is ready, but they who were bidden were not worthy. Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find bid to the marriage. So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all, as many as they found, both bad and good, and the wedding was furnished with guests. And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment. And he

saith unto him : Friend, how camest thou in hither, not having a wedding-garment ? And he was speechless. Then said the king to the servants : Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness : there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. For many are called, but few are chosen. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 137. By the waters of Babylon we sat down, and wept : when we remembered thee, O Sion.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 119. 49. O think upon thy servant, as concerning thy word, O Lord, wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust : the same is my comfort in my trouble.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, that the power of thy healing may mercifully cleanse us from all our perversities, and make us ever to cleave steadfastly unto thy commandments. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

21ST SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *In voluntate tua. Esth.* 13.

O LORD, the whole world is in thy power, and there is no man that can gainsay thee : for

thou hast made heaven and earth, and all the wondrous things under the heaven : thou art Lord of all things. *Ps.* 119. Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way : and walk in the law of the Lord. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GRANT, we beseech thee, merciful Lord, to thy faithful people pardon and peace : that they may be cleansed from all their sins, and serve thee with a quiet mind. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. *Ephes.* 6. 10.

MY brethren : Be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood : but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. Stand therefore having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness, and your feet shod with the preparation of the Gospel of peace : above all taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked, and take the helmet of salvation : and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God : praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit : and watching thereunto with all perseverance, and supplication for all saints : and for

me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly to make known the mystery of the Gospel : for which I am an ambassador in bonds, that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 90. Lord, thou hast been our refuge, from one generation to another. ℣. Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made : thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 114. When Israel came out of Egypt, and the house of Jacob from among the strange people. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 4. 46.

AT that time : There was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judaea into Galilee, he went unto him : and besought him that he would come down and heal his son : for he was at the point of death. Then said Jesus unto him : Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. The nobleman saith unto him : Sir, come down ere my child die. Jesus saith unto him : Go thy way, thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying : Thy son liveth. Then inquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him : Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him : Thy son liveth ; and himself believed, and his whole house. This is

again the second miracle that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judaea into Galilee. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Job* 1. There was a man in the land of Uz whose name was Job : and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God : and Satan sought to tempt him : and power was given him by the Lord over his possessions, and over his flesh : and he destroyed all his substance, and his sons : and he smote his flesh with sore boils.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 119. My soul hath longed for thy salvation, and I have a good hope because of thy word : when wilt thou be avenged of them that persecute me ? they persecute me falsely, O be thou my help, O Lord my God.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who dost vouchsafe to feed us with these holy gifts : grant, we beseech thee ; that we may be ever rendered worthy of the same, by walking obediently after thy commandments. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

22ND SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Si iniquitates. Ps.* 130.

IF thou, O Lord, wilt be extreme to mark what is done amiss, O Lord, who may abide it? for there is mercy with thee, O God of Israel. *Ps. ibid.* Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord: Lord, hear my voice. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

LORD, we beseech thee to keep thy household the Church in continual godliness: that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities, and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Philippians. *Philip.* 1. 3.

BRETHREN: I thank my God upon every remembrance of you, always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy, for your fellowship in the Gospel from the first day until now: being confident of this very thing, that he who hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ. Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all: because I have you in my heart, inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the Gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace. For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ. And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment: that ye may approve things

that are excellent, that ye may be sincere, and without offence, till the day of Christ, being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ unto the glory and praise of God.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 133. Behold, how good and joyful a thing it is, brethren, to dwell together in unity. ℣. It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down unto the beard, even unto Aaron's beard.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 115. Ye that fear the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 18. 21.

AT that time: Peter said unto Jesus: Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? Jesus saith unto him: I say not unto thee, until seven times: but until seventy times seven. Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants. And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents. But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. The servant therefore fell down and worshipped him, saying: Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying: Pay me that thou owest.

And his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying : Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. And he would not : but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry : and came and told unto their lord all that was done. Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him : O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me : shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow-servant, even as I had pity on thee ? And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Esth.* 14. Remember me, O Lord, King of all power : and give me eloquent speech in my mouth, that my words may be pleasing in thy sight.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 17. I have called upon thee, O God, for thou shalt hear me : incline thine ear to me, and hearken unto my words.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to bestow upon us the sustenance of everlasting life : we humbly beseech thee that those things which we have received with our outward lips, we may ever inwardly seek in purity of heart. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

23RD SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Dicit Dominus. Jer.* 29.

THUS saith the Lord : I know the thoughts that I think toward you, thoughts of peace, and not of evil : ye shall call upon me, and I will hearken unto you : and will turn away your captivity from all the nations. *Ps.* 85. Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land : thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, our refuge and strength, who art the author of all godliness : be ready, we beseech thee, to hear the devout prayers of thy Church ; and grant that those things which we ask faithfully we may obtain effectually. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Philippians. *Philip.* 3. 17.

BRETHREN : Be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample. For many walk, of whom I have told you often (and now tell you even weeping) that

they are the enemies of the Cross of Christ : whose end is destruction : whose god is their belly : and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things. For our conversation is in heaven : from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 44. It is thou, O Lord, that savest us from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate us. ℣. We make our boast of God all day long, and will praise thy Name for ever.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 22. 15.

AT that time : The Pharisees went and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk. And they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying : Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man : for thou regardest not the person of men : tell us therefore, what thinkest thou : is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not? But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said : Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? shew me the tribute-money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he saith unto them : Whose is this image and superscription? They say unto him : Caesar's. Then saith he unto them : Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's, and unto God the things that

are God's. When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice : out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Mark* 11. Therefore I say unto you, what things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast made us partakers of the gifts of these holy mysteries : we humbly beseech thee, that those things, which thou hast commanded us to do in remembrance of thee, may be profitable to the succour of all our infirmities. Who livest.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

24TH SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

When it be not the last Sunday after Trinity ; for if it be the last Sunday then the Mass of the twenty-fifth Sunday shall be said, page

INTROIT. *Dicit Dominus. Jer.* 29.

THUS saith the Lord : I know the thoughts that I think toward you, thoughts of peace, and not of evil : ye shall call upon me, and I will hearken unto you : and will turn away your captivity from all the nations. *Ps.* 85. Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land : thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, we beseech thee, absolve thy people from their offences : that through thy bountiful goodness we may all be delivered from the bands of those sins, which by our frailty we have committed. Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's sake, our blessed Lord and Saviour. Who liveth.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Colossians. *Coloss.* 1. 3.

BRETHREN : We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you : since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints, for the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the Gospel : which is come unto you, as it is in all the world, and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth, as ye also learned of Epaphras, our dear fellow-servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ, who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit. For this cause we

also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding : that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing : being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God : strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering with joyfulness, giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 44. It is thou, O Lord, that savest us from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate us. ℣. We make our boast of God all day long, and will praise thy Name for ever.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 9. 18.

AT that time : While Jesus spake these things unto John's disciples, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying : My daughter is even now dead : but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples. And behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment. For she said within herself : If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. But Jesus turned him about, and, when he saw her, he said : Daughter, be of good comfort, thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. And

when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, he said unto them : Give place : for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand. And the maid arose. And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice : out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Mark* 11. Therefore I say unto you, what things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord our God : that we, whom thou hast made partakers of heavenly gladness, may by thee be defended from all earthly perils. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

THE FIFTH SUNDAY REMAINING AFTER THE EPIPHANY.

INTROIT. *Dicit Dominus. Jer.* 29.

THUS saith the Lord : I know the thoughts that I think toward you, thoughts of peace, and not of evil : ye shall call upon me, and I will hearken unto you : and will turn away your captivity from all the nations. *Ps.* 85. Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land : thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob. *V.* Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true religion : that they who do lean only upon the hope of thy heavenly grace may evermore be defended by thy mighty power. Through.

COLLECT 2. *of the Saints.* 3. *ad lib.*

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Colossians. *Col.* 3. 12.

BRETHREN : Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-suffering : forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any. Even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body : and be ye thankful. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs, singing with grace in

your hearts to the Lord. And whatsoever ye do, in word or deed, do all in the Name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father through Jesus Christ our Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 44. It is thou, O Lord, that savest us from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate us. *V.* We make our boast of God all day long, and will praise thy Name for ever.

Alleluia, alleluia. *V. Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 13. 24.

AT that time : Jesus spake this parable unto the multitudes : The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field. But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came, and said unto him : Sir, didst thou not sow good seed in thy field ? From whence then hath it tares ? He said unto them : An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him : Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up ? But he said : Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares : ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers: Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have

I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice: out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Mark* 11. Therefore I say unto you, what things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God: that as in these holy mysteries we have received the token of our redemption, so we may effectually be brought to the fulfilment of the same. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2. *of the Saints.* 3. *ad lib.*

THE SIXTH SUNDAY REMAINING AFTER THE EPIPHANY.

INTROIT. *Dicit Dominus. Jer.* 29.

THUS saith the Lord : I know the thoughts that I think toward you, thoughts of peace, and not of evil : ye shall call upon me, and I will hearken unto you : and will turn away your captivity from all the nations. *Ps.* 85. Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land : thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob. *V.* Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, whose blessed Son was manifested that he might destroy the works of the devil, and make us the sons of God, and heirs of eternal life : Grant us, we beseech thee, that having this hope, we may purify ourselves, even as he is pure ; that, when he shall appear again with power and great glory, we may be made like unto him in his eternal and glorious kingdom : Where with thee, O Father, and thee, O Holy Ghost, he liveth and reigneth, one God, world without end. ℟. Amen.

COLLECT 2. *of the Saints.* 3. *ad lib.*

The lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed John the Apostle. 1 *John* 3. 1.

DEARLY beloved : Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God : therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be : but we know, that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him ; for we shall see him as he is. And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law : for sin is the transgression of the law. And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins ; and in him is no sin. Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not : whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him. Little children, let no man deceive you : he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. He that committeth sin is of the devil : for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of

God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 44. It is thou, O Lord, that savest us from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate us. *V.* We make our boast of God all day long, and will praise thy Name for ever.

Alleluia, alleluia. *V. Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 24. 23.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : If any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there ; believe it not. For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders ; insomuch that (if it were possible) they shall deceive the very elect. Behold, I have told you before. Wherefore, if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert ; go not forth : behold, he is in the secret chambers ; believe it not. For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth unto even the west ; so shall also the coming of the Son of Man be. For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven : and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of Man coming in the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory. And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather

together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice : out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Mark* 11. Therefore I say unto you, what things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast fulfilled us with thy heavenly delights : grant, we beseech thee, that, like as we do truly live by the virtue of this holy sacrament, so we may ever earnestly seek after the same. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2. *of the Saints.* 3. *ad lib*

25TH AND LAST SUNDAY AFTER TRINITY

INTROIT. *Dicit Dominus. Jer.* 29.

THUS saith the Lord : I know the thoughts that I think toward you, thoughts of peace, and not of evil : ye shall call upon me, and I will

hearken unto you : and will turn away your captivity from all the nations. *Ps.* 85. Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land : thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

STIR up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people : that they, plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded. Through.

COLLECT 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

The LESSON from Jeremiah the Prophet. *Jer.* 23. 5.

IN those days : Jeremiah the Prophet spake, saying : Behold, the days come, saith the Lord : that I will raise unto David a righteous branch : and a king shall reign and prosper : and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely : and this is his name whereby he shall be called, the Lord our righteousness. Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say : The Lord liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt : but : The Lord liveth, which brought up, and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north-country, and from all countries whither I had driven them : and they shall dwell in their own land.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 44. It is thou, O Lord, that savest us from our enemies : and puttest them to confusion that hate us. ℣. We make our boast of God all day long : and will praise thy Name for ever.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 6. 5.

AT that time : When Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip : Whence shall we buy bread that these may eat ? And this he said to prove him : for he himself knew what he would do. Philip answered him : Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him : There is a lad here, which hath five barley-loaves, and two small fishes : but what are they among so many ? And Jesus said : Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves : and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples : and the disciples to them that were set down : and likewise of the fishes, as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples : Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley-loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said : This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the world. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 130. Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord : Lord, hear my voice : out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord.

PREFACE. Who with thine only begotten Son and the Holy Ghost, art one God, one Lord ; in Trinity of Persons and in Unity of Substance. For that which we believe of thy glory, O Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Mark* 11. Therefore I say unto you, what things soever ye desire when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, that the effectual healing of the sacraments which we have received may deliver us from all the diseases of our souls. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION 2 *of the Saints.* 3 *ad lib.*

THE PROPER MASSES OF THE SAINTS

November 30th.

ST. ANDREW THE APOSTLE

INTROIT. *Mihi autem nimis.* *Ps.* 139.

RIGHT dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast. *Ps. ibid.* Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me : thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who didst give such grace unto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay : grant unto us all, that we, being called by thy holy Word, may forthwith give up ourselves obediently to fulfil thy holy commandments. Through the same.

In Advent commemoration of the Feria.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Romans. *Rom.* 10. 9.

BRETHREN : If thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness: and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the Scripture saith : Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between

the Jew and the Greek : for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the Name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on him, in whom they have not believed ? And how shall they believe in him, of whom they have not heard ? And how shall they hear without a preacher ? And how shall they preach, except they be sent ? As it is written : How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the Gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things! But they have not all obeyed the Gospel. For Esaias saith : Lord, who hath believed our report ? So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God. But I say : Have they not heard ? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. But I say : Did not Israel know ? First Moses saith : I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you. But Esaias is very bold, and saith : I was found of them that sought me not ; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me. But to Israel he saith : All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Thou shalt make them princes in all lands : they shall remember thy Name, O Lord. ℣. Instead of thy fathers thou shalt have children : therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. The Lord loved Andrew as a sweet savour. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 4. 18.

AT that time : Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea, (for they were fishers ;) and he saith unto them : Follow me ; and I will make you fishers of men. And they straightway left their nets, and followed him. And going on from thence he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets ; and he called them. And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 139. Right dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 4. 19. Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men : and they straightway left their nets and followed the Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that these heavenly mysteries, which we have joyfully received on this festival of blessed Andrew thine Apostle, may effectually avail for the glory of thy Saints, and the forgiveness of the sins of us thy servants. Through.

In Advent commemoration of the Feria.

December 8th.

THE IMMACULATE CONCEPTION OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY

INTROIT. *Gaudens gaudebo.* *Is.* 61. 10.

I WILL greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God : for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation : he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bride adorneth herself with jewels. *Ps.* 30. I will magnify thee, O Lord, for thou hast set me up : and not made my foes to triumph over me. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who didst cause the blessed Virgin to be conceived without stain of sin, that she might be made a dwelling-place meet for thy Son : we beseech thee, that like as thou, foreseeing the merits of the death of the same thy Son, didst preserve her from all defilement, so thou wouldest suffer us at her intercession to attain unto the reward of the pure in heart. Through the same.

Commemoration of the Feria.

The LESSON from the Book of Proverbs. *Prov.* 8. 22.

THE Lord possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old. I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was. When there were no depths, I was brought forth : when there were no fountains abounding with water : before the mountains were

settled, before the hills was I brought forth : while as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world. When he prepared the heavens, I was there : when he set a compass upon the face of the depth : when he established the clouds above, when he strengthened the fountains of the deep : when he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment : when he appointed the foundations of the earth. Then I was by him, as one brought up with him : and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him : rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth ; and my delights were with the sons of men. Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children : for blessed are they that keep my ways. Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not. Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors. For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the Lord.

GRADUAL. *Judith* 13. 18. Blessed art thou, O Virgin Mary, of the most high God, above all the women upon the earth. ℣. *Ibid.* 15. 9. Thou art the exaltation of Jerusalem, thou art the great glory of Israel : thou art the great rejoicing of our nation.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Cant.* 4. Thou art all fair, O Mary : original sin is not in thee. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 1. 26.

AT that time : The Angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee named Nazareth, to a Virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David, and the Virgin's

name was Mary. And the Angel came in unto her, and said : Hail, thou that art highly favoured : the Lord is with thee : blessed art thou among women. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *St. Luke* 1. Hail, Mary, full of grace : the Lord is with thee : blessed art thou among women, alleluia.

PREFACE. And that in the Conception of Blessed Mary ever Virgin, we should praise, bless, and tell forth thy wonders : In that by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost, she conceived thy only begotten Son, and without let to the glory of her abiding maidenhood, brought forth for man the Light eternal, even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. Glorious things of thee are spoken, O Mary : because he that is mighty hath magnified thee.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who in her Conception didst wondrously preserve the Blessed Virgin Mary from all sin : grant, we beseech thee ; that the Sacrament, which we have received, may heal in us the wounds of the sins which we have committed. Through.

Commemoration of the Feria.

December 21st.

ST. THOMAS THE APOSTLE

INTROIT. *Mihi autem nimis. Ps.* 139.

RIGHT dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and

governance is exceeding steadfast. *Ps. ibid.* O Lord, thou hast searched me out and known me : thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everliving God, who for the more confirmation of the faith didst suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be doubtful in thy Son's resurrection : grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt, to believe in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our faith in thy sight may never be reproved. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom, with thee, and the Holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, now and for evermore. ℟. Amen.

Commemoration of the Feria.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. *Ephes. 2. 19.*

BRETHREN : Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners; but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the household of God : and are built upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner-stone : in whom all the building, fitly framed together, groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord : in whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God, through the Spirit.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 139. Right dear are thy friends, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast. ℣. If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand of the sea.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 33. Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous : for it becometh well the just to be thankful. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 20. 24.

AT that time : Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said unto him : We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them : Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said : Peace be unto you. Then saith he to Thomas : Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands : and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side : and be not faithless, but believing. And Thomas answered and said unto him : My Lord, and my God. Jesus saith unto him : Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed : blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book. But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God ; and that believing ye might have life through his Name. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 19. Their sound is gone out into all lands : and their words unto the ends of the world.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom,

in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 20. Reach hither thy hand, and behold the print of the nails : and be not faithless, but believing.

POSTCOMMUNION.

ASSIST us mercifully, O Lord, we beseech thee : and, at the intercession of thy blessed Apostle Saint Thomas, continue towards us the gifts of thy lovingkindness. Through.

January 25th.

CONVERSION OF ST. PAUL, APOSTLE

INTROIT. *Scio cui.* 2 *Timothy* 1.

I KNOW whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day, a just Judge. *Ps.* 139. O Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me : thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who, through the preaching of the blessed Apostle Saint Paul, hast caused the light of the Gospel to shine throughout the world : grant, we beseech thee, that we, having his wonderful conversion in remembrance, may shew forth our thankfulness unto thee for the same, by following the holy doctrine which he taught. Through.

For St. Peter. COLLECT.

O GOD, who didst bestow upon thy blessed Apostle Saint Peter the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and didst appoint unto him the priesthood for the binding and loosing of sin : grant, we beseech thee; that by the help of his intercession we may be delivered from the bonds of all our iniquities. Who livest and reignest.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 9. 1.

IN those days : Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest, and desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues : that, if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. And, as he journeyed, he came near Damascus : and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven. And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him : Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me ? And he said : Who art thou, Lord ? And the Lord said : I am Jesus whom thou persecutest : it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And he, trembling and astonished, said : Lord, what wilt thou have me to do ? And the Lord said unto him : Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. And Saul arose from the earth, and when his eyes were opened he saw no man. But they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus. And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink. And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias:

and to him said the Lord in a vision: Ananias. And he said : Behold, I am here, Lord. And the Lord said unto him : Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight : and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul, of Tarsus : for behold, he prayeth, and hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias, coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight. Then Ananias answered : Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem : and here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy Name. But the Lord said unto him : Go thy way ; for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my Name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel. For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my Name's sake. And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house ; and, putting his hands on him, said : Brother Saul, the Lord, (even Jesus that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest,) hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost. And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales : and he received sight forthwith : and arose, and was baptized. And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. But all that heard him were amazed, and said : Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this Name in Jerusalem: and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests ? But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

GRADUAL. *Gal.* 2. He that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship, was also mighty in me toward the Gentiles : and they perceived the grace that was given unto me. ℣. 1 *Cor.* 15. The grace of God which was bestowed upon me was not in vain : but his grace ever abideth in me.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Great and holy is Paul, the Vessel chosen of God, meet indeed to be glorified, and to inherit the twelfth throne. Alleluia.

After Septuagesima, instead of Alleluia *and the verse following is said :*

TRACT. Thou art the chosen Vessel, O holy Paul the Apostle : meet indeed to be glorified. ℣. Preacher of truth, and teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity. ℣. By thee all nations have known the grace of God. ℣. Pray for us to God who chose thee.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 19. 27.

AT that time : Peter answered and said unto Jesus : Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee : what shall we have therefore ? And Jesus said unto them : Verily I say unto you, that ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my Name's sake, shall receive an hundred-fold, and shall inherit everlasting life. But many that are first shall be last, and the last shall be first. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 139. Right dear are thy friends unto me, O God : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 19. Verily, I say unto you, that ye which have forsaken all and followed me shall receive an hundred-fold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to sanctify us with these saving mysteries : grant, we beseech thee, that, as thou hast given unto us to be governed by the advocacy of thy holy Apostle Saint Paul, so we may never fail to receive the assistance of his mediation. Through.

For St. Peter. POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that the sacrifice which we have offered unto thee may so bring forth gladness in our hearts : that as we do shew forth the wonders which thou hast wrought through thy holy Apostle Saint Peter, so by his prayers we may obtain the abundance of thy loving-kindness. Through.

February 2nd.

THE PRESENTATION OF CHRIST IN THE TEMPLE, OR

THE PURIFICATION OF SAINT MARY THE VIRGIN

COMMONLY CALLED CANDLEMAS DAY

If this Feast shall fall on Septuagesima, Sexagesima, or Quinquagesima Sunday, then shall there only be the Blessing and Distribution of candles and the Procession ; and the Mass of the Feast shall be transferred to the next day following, unless any greater Feast fall thereon.

¶ *The office being said, the Priest, wearing a purple cope, or without a chasuble (the Ministers being vested in like manner), shall go to bless the candles, which shall be set in the middle afore the Altar, or at the Epistle corner, and, his hands being joined, shall say in the tone appointed for use on common days :*

℣. The Lord be with you. ℟. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray. COLLECT.

O LORD holy, Father almighty, everlasting God, who hast made all things out of nothing, and hast appointed that the labours of bees should be formed into wax by thine ordinance : who didst likewise as on this day fulfil the prayers of thy righteous servant Simeon : we humbly beseech thee ; that thou wouldest vouchsafe, by the power of thy holy Name, and at the intercession of blessed Mary ever-Virgin, whose festival we this day devoutly celebrate, and of all thy Saints, to bl✠ess

and sanc✠tify these candles for the use of men, and for their protection both in body and soul in all perils of land or sea : hear, O Lord, we humbly pray thee, from thy holy heaven and from the throne of thy glory the voice of this thy people, that seeketh to bear them forth to thy glory and to sing thy praises : and we humbly beseech thee that thou wouldest have mercy on all them that call upon thee, whom thou hast redeemed with the precious Blood of thy dear Son : Who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who as on this day didst suffer thy only-begotten Son to be presented in the temple and to be received in the arms of Saint Simeon : we humbly beseech thy mercy ; that like as we thy servants, taking these candles do seek to light them and bear them to the glory of thy Name, so thou wouldest vouchsafe to bl✠ess and sanc✠tify the same : that we being made worthy of offering them unto thee, our Lord and our God, and being enkindled with the holy flame of thy most gracious charity, may be found meet to be presented before thee in the temple of thy glory. Through the same Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

O LORD JESU CHRIST, who art the true light that lightenest every man that cometh into the world : we beseech thee to pour out thy bless✠ing upon these candles, and sanc✠tify them with the light of thy grace ; and mercifully grant, that even as they with their outward flame do scatter

the darkness of night ; so our hearts being inflamed with the inward brightness of thy Holy Spirit may be delivered from all blindness of iniquity : that the eyes of our souls being enlightened may discern such things as are pleasing unto thee and profitable unto us for our salvation ; that finally after the darkness and dangers of this world we may attain in the end to light everlasting. Through thee, O blessed Jesu, Redeemer of the world, who in the unity of the blessed Trinity livest and reignest God, world without end. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who by the mouth of Moses thy servant didst command the children of Israel to bring pure olive oil for the lamps to burn always before thy face : we beseech thee to pour the bless✠ing of thy grace on these candles ; that like as they shed forth on us their outward beams, so of thy bounteous goodness the light of thy Holy Spirit may never fail to enlighten us inwardly in our souls. Through . . . and the same Holy Spirit. ℟. Amen.

Let us pray.

O LORD JESU CHRIST, who as on this day appearing among men in the substance of our flesh wast presented by thy parents in the temple : whom Simeon in his old age, being enlightened by the light of thy Spirit, knew and blessed, taking thee in his arms : mercifully grant ; that we, being enlightened and instructed by the grace of the same Spirit, may know thee truly in our minds and love thee faithfully with all our hearts. Who livest and reignest with the Father and the

same Spirit, one God, world without end. ℟. Amen.

¶ *The prayers being ended, the Celebrant shall set incense in the censer; then shall he sprinkle the candles thrice with holy water, saying the Antiphon* Thou shalt purge me, *but without singing and not saying the Psalm: and he shall cense them thrice. Then shall the first of the Priests that are present approach the altar, and from him shall the Celebrant take his candle, neither genuflecting nor kissing his hand. And afterwards the Celebrant standing in the midst afore the Altar, turning to the people, delivers the candles first to the first of the Priests from whom he received the candle himself, and then to the Deacon and Subdeacon in their vestments; and thereafter to the Priests and Deacons, if any be present, according to their order; and finally to the people; all genuflecting and kissing the candle and the hand of the Celebrant, excepting the Bishops if any be present. And when he beginneth to deliver the candles, the Choir shall sing:*

Antiphon. St. Luke 2. To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Cant. Ibid. Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word.

Then shall be repeated the whole Antiphon: To be a light, *which shall be repeated in like manner after each verse.*

For mine eyes have seen thy salvation. *Ant.* To be a light.

Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people. *Ant.* To be a light.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost. *Ant.* To be a light.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen. *Ant.* To be a light.

This being done shall be sung this Antiphon: Ps. 44. O Lord, arise, help us: and deliver us for thy Name's sake.

Ps. ibid. O God, we have heard with our ears: our fathers have declared unto us. ℣. Glory be.

Then shall be repeated the Antiphon O Lord, arise.

Then shall the Priest say: Let us pray.

¶ *And if it be on any day after Septuagesima, not being a Sunday, the Deacon shall say:*

Let us bow the knee. ℟. Arise.

COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, mercifully to hear the prayers of thy people: that this observance, whereby we do thee outward honour year by year, may by the light of thy grace bring forth fruit inwardly in our souls. Through Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

¶ *Here followeth the Procession. And first the Celebrant shall set incense in the censer: and thereafter the Deacon turning about to the people shall say:* Let us go forth in peace. *And the Choir shall answer:* In the Name of Christ. Amen.

And the Thurifer shall go first with smoking censer: and after him the Subdeacon vested and bearing the Cross in the midst between two Acolytes with lighted torches: then shall follow the Clergy after their order; and last the Celebrant with the Deacon on his left, all bearing lighted candles in

their hands : and the Antiphons following shall be sung.

Antiph. O Sion, adorn thy bride-chamber, and receive Christ thy King : greet Mary who is the gate of heaven : for she beareth the King of the glory of the new light : she remaineth a Virgin, yet beareth in her arms a Son begotten before the morning star : whom Simeon took in his arms declaring to all nations that he is Lord of life and death, and Saviour of the world.

Another Antiph. St. Luke 2. It was revealed unto Simeon by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death before he had seen the Lord's Christ : and when they brought the child into the temple, then took he him up in his arms and blessed God and said : Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace.

℣. When his parents brought in the child Jesus to do for him according to the custom of the law, then took he him up in his arms.

And as they enter the Church shall be sung :

℣. They offered for him unto the Lord a pair of turtledoves or two young pigeons :* As it is written in the law of the Lord.

℣. When the days of Mary's purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought Jesus to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord. As it is written in the law of the Lord.

℣. Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost. As it is written in the law of the Lord.

¶ *The Procession being ended, the Celebrant and Ministers, laying aside their purple vestments, shall put on white for the Mass. And all shall hold*

lighted candles in their hands while the Gospel is read and from the Consecration to the Communion. But if the Mass be of the Sunday, the candles shall not be lighted.

AT THE MASS

INTROIT. *Suscepimus. Ps.* 48.

WE have waited, O God, for thy loving-kindness in the midst of thy temple : according to thy Name, O God, so is thy praise unto the world's end : thy right hand is full of righteousness. *Ps. ibid.* Great is the Lord and highly to be praised : in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everliving God, we humbly beseech thy Majesty: that, as thy only-begotten Son was this day presented in the temple in substance of our flesh; so we may be presented unto thee with pure and clean hearts, by the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: Who liveth and reigneth.

The LESSON from Malachi the Prophet.

Mal. 3. 1.

THUS saith the Lord God : Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me : and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple ; even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in. Behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts : but who may abide the day of his coming ? and who shall stand when he appeareth ? For he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap : and he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver, and he shall purify the sons of

Levi, and purge them as gold and silver : that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. Then shall the offerings of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years : and I will come near to you to judgment, and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false-swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me : saith the Lord of hosts.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 48. We have waited, O God, for thy loving-kindness in the midst of thy temple : according to thy Name, O Lord, so is thy praise unto the world's end.

℣. Like as we have heard so have we seen in the city of our God, even upon his holy hill.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. The old man bare the young child in his arms : yet was the young child the old man's king. Alleluia.

After Septuagesima shall be omitted Alleluia *and the verse following, and in place thereof shall be said :*

TRACT. *St. Luke* 2. Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word. ℣. For mine eyes have seen thy salvation. ℣. Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people. ℣. To be a light to lighten the Gentiles, and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 2. 22.

AT that time : When the days of Mary's purification, according to the law of Moses, were accomplished, they brought Jesus to Jerusalem, to

present him to the Lord, as it is written in the law of the Lord : Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord : and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, a pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons. And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon, and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel, and the Holy Ghost was upon him. And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. And he came by the Spirit into the temple. And when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law, then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said : Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word : For mine eyes have seen thy salvation : Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people : A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.* And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother : Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel ; and for a sign which shall be spoken against, yea, a sword shall pierce through thine own soul also, that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. And there was one Anna a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser : she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity. And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day. And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise

unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem. And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee to their own city Nazareth. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom : and the grace of God was upon him. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 45. Full of grace are thy lips : because God hath blessed thee for ever, and world without end.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born for us : who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother ; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 2. It was revealed unto Simeon by the Holy Spirit, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Anointed.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord our God : that these holy mysteries, which thou hast given unto us for the assurance of our salvation, may, by the intercession of blessed Mary ever-Virgin, both in this life and in that which is to come, be profitable unto us for the healing of our souls. Through.

February 24th (25th in Leap-Year).

ST. MATTHIAS THE APOSTLE

INTROIT. *Mihi autem nimis. Ps.* 139.

RIGHT dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and

governance is exceeding steadfast. *Ps. ibid.* Lord, thou hast searched me out and known me : thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O ALMIGHTY GOD, who into the place of the traitor Judas didst choose thy faithful servant Matthias to be of the number of the twelve Apostles : grant that thy Church, being always preserved from false Apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithful and true pastors. Through.

Commemoration of the Feria, if in Lent.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 1. 15.

IN those days : Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said : (the number of the names together were about an hundred and twenty) : Men and brethren, this Scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus : for he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity, and falling headlong he burst asunder in the midst: and all his bowels gushed out. And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem, insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood. For it is written in the book of Psalms : Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein : and, His bishoprick let another take. Wherefore, of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same

day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. And they prayed, and said : Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen ; that he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place. And they gave forth their lots ; and the lot fell upon Matthias, and he was numbered with the eleven Apostles.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 139. Right dear are thy friends, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast. ℣. If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand of the sea.

TRACT. *Ps.* 21. Thou hast given him his heart's desire : and hast not denied him the request of his lips. ℣. For thou shalt prevent him with the blessings of goodness. ℣. And shalt set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 11. 25.

AT that time : Jesus answered and said : I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. Even so, Father : for so it seemed good in thy sight. All things are delivered unto me of my Father. And no man knoweth the Son, but the Father : neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my

yoke upon you, and learn of me, for I am meek and lowly in heart : and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 45. Thou shalt make them princes in all lands : they shall remember thy Name, O Lord, from one generation to another.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 19. 28. Ye which have followed me shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God : that by the power of this holy Sacrament which we have here received, we may, at the intercession of thy holy Apostle Matthias, obtain of thy mercy pardon and peace. Through.

March 1st.

ST. DAVID, BISHOP & CONFESSOR, PATRON OF WALES

INTROIT. *Statuit ei. Ecclus.* 45.

THE Lord made with him a covenant of peace: and made him the chief of his people: that he

should have the dignity of the priesthood for ever. *Ps.* 132. Lord, remember David: and all his trouble. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God: that the devout prayers of blessed David, thy Confessor and Bishop, may in such wise succour and defend us, that we which on this day observe his festival, may follow his constancy in the defence of thy true religion. Through.

In Lent commemorate the Feria

The LESSON from the Book of Ecclesiasticus. *Ecclus.* 44. 16.

BEHOLD a great priest who in his days pleased the Lord and was found righteous: and in the time of wrath he was taken in exchange for the world. There was none like unto him to keep the law of the most High. Therefore by an oath the Lord assured him that he would increase him among his people. He established with him the blessing of all men and the covenant, and made it rest upon his head. He acknowledged him in his blessing: and preserved for him his mercy: so that he found favour in the sight of the Lord. He magnified him in the sight of kings: and gave unto him a crown of glory. An everlasting covenant he made with him and gave him a great priesthood and blessed him with glory, that he should execute the office of the priesthood and have honour in his name and offer unto him incense and a sweet savour.

GRADUAL. *Ecclus.* 44. Behold a great priest who in his days pleased the Lord. ℣. There was none like unto him to keep the law of the most High.

TRACT. *Ps.* 112. Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his commandments. ℣. His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the faithful shall be blessed. ℣. Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 25. 14.

AT that time: Jesus spake this parable unto his disciples: A certain man travelling into a far country called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods. And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey. Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents. And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two. But he that had received one went and digged in the earth and hid his lord's money. After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them. And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying: Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more. His lord said unto him: Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. He also that had received two talents came and said: Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents; behold, I have gained two other talents beside them. His lord said unto him: Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things,

I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 89. I have found David my servant: with my holy oil have I anointed him: my hand shall hold him fast, and my arm shall strengthen him.

PREFACE. *Common, or in Lent, Of the Season.*

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 12. A faithful and wise steward, whom his Lord hath made ruler over his household: to give them their portion of meat in due season.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we may so shew forth our thankfulness for the gifts which we have now received: that, at the intercession of Saint David (Patrick), thy Confessor and Bishop, we may receive yet more abundant mercies. Through.

March 12th.

ST. GREGORY I, POPE, CONFESSOR, AND DOCTOR OF THE CHURCH

INTROIT. *Sacerdotes Dei. Song of the Three Children.*

O YE priests of the Lord, bless ye the Lord : O ye holy and humble men of heart, bless ye the Lord. *Ibid.* O all ye works of the Lord, bless ye the Lord : praise him and magnify him for ever. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who on the soul of thy servant Gregory didst bestow the rewards of everlasting felicity : mercifully grant ; that we, which are sore oppressed by the burden of our sins, may by the succour of his intercession be relieved. Through.

Commemoration of the Feria.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to Timothy. *2 Tim.* 4. 1.

DEARLY beloved : I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom : preach the word ; be instant in season, out of season: reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long-suffering and doctrine. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine ; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears ; and they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an Evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand.

I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day : and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 110. The Lord sware, and will not repent : Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech. ℣. The Lord said unto my Lord : Sit thou on my right hand.

TRACT. *Ps.* 112. Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord : he hath great delight in his commandments. ℣. His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the generation of the faithful shall be blessed. ℣. Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 5. 13.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : Ye are the salt of the earth. But if the salt have lost its savour, wherewith shall it be salted ? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick ; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father which is in heaven. Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets : I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. Whosoever

therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven : but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 89. My truth also and my mercy shall be with him : and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

PREFACE. Because that by our bodily fasting thou dost restrain the vice that is within us : dost raise our minds from things of earth : dost renew our strength and reward us with manifold blessings. Through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 12. A faithful and wise steward, whom his Lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O GOD, who didst raise thy blessed Bishop Gregory to be made in his righteousness the equal of thy saints : mercifully grant ; that we, which observe this festival in his remembrance, may follow after the pattern of his conversation. Through.

March 17th.

ST. PATRICK, BISHOP & CONFESSOR, APOSTLE OF IRELAND

The Mass Statuit Ei *is said as for St. David above, except for the following :*

COLLECT.

O GOD, who didst send forth blessed Patrick, thy Confessor and Bishop, to preach unto the Gentiles the glory of thy Name : grant that by his merits and intercession, we may of thy mercy be enabled to fulfil all such things as thou commandest. Through.

Commemoration of the Feria.

March 19th.

ST. JOSEPH, SPOUSE OF THE B.V.M.

CONFESSOR.

INTROIT. *Justus ut palma. Ps.* 92.

THE righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree : and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Libanus : such as are planted in the house of the Lord shall flourish in the courts of the house of our God. (Alleluia, alleluia.) *Ps. ibid.* It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord : and to sing praises unto thy Name, O most Highest. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GRANT O Lord, we beseech thee, that we may be assisted by the merits of the spouse of thy most holy Mother : and vouchsafe to give us at his intercession those things which by our own power we cannot obtain. Who livest.

In Lent, commemorate the Feria.

The LESSON from the Book of Ecclesiasticus.

Ecclus. 45. 1.

HE was beloved of God and men, whose memorial is blessed. The Lord made him like to the glorious saints, and magnified him, so that his enemies stood in fear of him. By his words he caused the wonders to cease : he made him glorious in the sight of kings, and gave him a commandment for his people, and shewed him his glory. He sanctified him in his faithfulness and meekness, and chose him out of all men. He made him to hear his voice, and brought him into the dark cloud, and gave him commandments before his face, even the law of life and knowledge.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 21. Thou hast prevented him with the blessings of goodness : thou hast set a crown of pure gold upon his head. ℣. He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life, even for ever and ever.

TRACT. *Ps.* 112. Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord : he hath great delight in his commandments. ℣. His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the generation of the faithful shall be blessed. ℣. Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

In Eastertide, instead of the Gradual and Tract is said :

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ecclus.* 45. The Lord loved him, and adorned him : he clothed him with a robe of glory. Alleluia. ℣. *Hosea* 14. The righteous shall grow as the lily : and flourish for ever before the Lord. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 1. 18.

WHEN as Mary the mother of Jesus was espoused to Joseph, before they came together she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily. But while he thought on these things, behold, the Angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying : Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife : for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a Son : and thou shalt call his name JESUS : for he shall save his people from their sins. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 89. My truth also and my mercy shall be with him : and in my Name shall his horn be exalted (Alleluia.)

PREFACE. And that in the Festival of Joseph the blessed, we should praise, bless and tell forth thy wonders. Who being a righteous man was espoused to the Virgin Mother of God by thine appointment : a faithful and wise servant made ruler of thy Household : that in the office of a father he should guard thy only begotten Son,

conceived by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 1. Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife : for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. (Alleluia.)

POSTCOMMUNION.

ASSIST us mercifully, O Lord, we beseech thee : and at the intercession of blessed Joseph thy Confessor, continue towards us the gifts of thy loving-kindness. Through.

March 25th.

THE ANNUNCIATION
OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY
COMMONLY CALLED
LADY DAY

INTROIT. *Vultum tuum. Ps.* 45.

THE rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee : the virgins that be her fellows shall bear her company : and shall be brought unto thee with joy and gladness. (Alleluia, alleluia.) *Ps. ibid.* My heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the King. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, pour thy grace into our hearts : that, as we have known the incarnation of thy Son Jesus Christ by the message of an Angel ; so by his Cross and passion we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrection. Through the same.

In Lent, commemorate the Feria.

The LESSON from the Prophet Isaiah. *Is.* 7. 10

IN those days, moreover : The Lord spake again unto Ahaz, saying : Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God ; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. But Ahaz said : I will not ask, neither will I tempt the Lord. And he said : Hear ye now, O house of David : Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also ? Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign. Behold, a Virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Emmanuel. Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Full of grace are thy lips : because God hath blessed thee for ever. ℣. Because of the word of truth, of meekness, of righteousness, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

TRACT. *Ibid.* Hearken, O daughter, and consider, incline thine ear : so shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty. ℣. The rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee : kings' daughters were among thy honourable women. ℣. The virgins that be her fellows shall bear her company : and shall be brought unto thee. ℣. With joy and gladness shall they be brought : and shall enter into the King's palace.

In Eastertide the Gradual and Tract are omitted and the following is said :

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. Luke* 1. Hail, Mary, full of grace : the Lord is with thee : blessed art thou among women. Alleluia. ℣. Now hath blossomed Jesse's rod : a Virgin bears both Man and God : God restoreth peace to men, high and low are one again. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 1. 26.

AT that time : And in the sixth month : The Angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee named Nazareth, to a Virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David, and the Virgin's name was Mary. And the Angel came in unto her, and said : Hail, thou that

art highly favoured: the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. And when she saw him she was troubled at his saying: and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. And the Angel said unto her: Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found favour with God: and behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a Son, and shalt call his Name JESUS. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest, and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: and he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever, and of his kingdom there shall be no end. Then said Mary unto the Angel: How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? And the Angel answered and said unto her: The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee. Therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. And behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her who was called barren: for with God nothing shall be impossible. And Mary said: Behold the handmaid of the Lord, be it unto me according to thy word. And the Angel departed from her. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *St. Luke* 1. Hail, Mary, full of grace: the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb. (Alleluia.)

PREFACE. And that in the Annunciation of Blessed Mary ever Virgin, we should praise, bless, and tell forth thy wonders: In that by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost, she conceived thy only begotten Son, and without let to the glory of

her abiding maidenhood, brought forth for man the Light eternal, even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Is.* 7. Behold, a Virgin shall conceive, and bear a son: and shall call his Name Emmanuel. (Alleluia.)

POSTCOMMUNION.

O GOD, who didst vouchsafe that thy Word should be made flesh in the womb of the Blessed Virgin Mary, at the message of an Angel: grant to us thy humble servants that we, believing her to be indeed the Mother of God, may by her intercession find favour in thy sight. Through the same.

April 23rd.

ST. GEORGE THE MARTYR, PATRON OF ENGLAND

INTROIT. *Protexisti. Ps.* 64.

HIDE me, O God, from the gathering together of the froward, alleluia: and from the insurrection of wicked doers, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps. ibid.* Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who makest us glad with the merits and intercession of blessed George thy Martyr: mercifully grant; that we who by his aid implore thy bounty, may by the abundance of thy grace receive the same. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to Timothy. *2 Tim. 2. 8.*

DEARLY beloved : Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel, wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, even unto bonds : but the word of God is not bound. Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sakes, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory. But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience, persecutions, afflictions : which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra : what persecutions I endured ; but out of them all the Lord delivered me. Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus, shall suffer persecution.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 89. O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works : and thy truth in the congregation of the saints. Alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 21. Thou hast set a crown of pure gold upon his head, O Lord. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 15. 1.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : I am the true vine : and my Father is the husbandman. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away ; and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it that it may bring forth more fruit. Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine : no more can ye except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches :

he that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit : for without me ye can do nothing. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered, and men gather them and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you : ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. *The Creed is said throughout the Octave.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 89. O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works : and thy truth in the congregation of the saints, alleluia, alleluia.

PREFACE. *Common, but on Sunday, Of the most Holy Trinity as usual.*

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 64. The righteous shall rejoice in the Lord, and put his trust in him : and all they that are true of heart shall be glad, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE humbly beseech thee, Almighty God : that we whom thou dost vouchsafe to regenerate with thy holy sacraments ; may, at the intercession of blessed George thy Martyr, continually serve thee in all virtuous and godly living. Through.

April 25th.

ST. MARK THE EVANGELIST

INTROIT. *Protexisti. Ps.* 64.

THOU hast hidden me, O God, from the gathering together of the froward, alleluia : and from

the insurrection of wicked doers, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps. ibid.* Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer : preserve my life from fear of the enemy. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O ALMIGHTY GOD, who hast instructed thy holy Church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist Saint Mark : give us grace, that, being not like children carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, we may be established in the truth of thy holy Gospel. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. *Ephes.* 4. 7.

BRETHREN : Unto every one of us is given grace, according to the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he saith : When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth ? He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.) And he gave some Apostles, and some Prophets, and some Evangelists, and some Pastors and Teachers : for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ : till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God ; unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ : that we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness ; whereby they lie in wait to deceive : but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the

head, even Christ : from whom the whole body fitly joined together, and compacted by that which every joint supplieth : according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body, unto the edifying of itself in love.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 89. O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works : and thy truth in the congregation of the saints. Alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 21. Thou hast set a crown of pure gold upon his head, O Lord. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 15. 1.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : I am the true vine : and my Father is the husbandman. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away ; and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it that it may bring forth more fruit. Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine : no more can ye except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches : he that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit : for without me ye can do nothing. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered, and men gather them and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you : ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit ; so shall ye be my disciples. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you : continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love ; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his

love. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 89. O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works : and thy truth in the congregation of the saints, alleluia, alleluia.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 64. The righteous shall rejoice in the Lord, and put his trust in him : and all they that are true of heart shall be glad, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that thy holy sacraments may evermore protect us : that through the prayers of thy blessed Evangelist Saint Mark we may thereby be defended against all adversities. Through.

Wednesday following the 2nd Sunday after Easter.

SOLEMNITY OF ST. JOSEPH

CONF., & SPOUSE OF THE B.V.M.

INTROIT. *Adjutor et protector.* *Ps.* 33.

THE Lord is our help and our shield : our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have hoped

in his Name, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 80. Hear, O thou Shepherd of Israel : thou that leadest Joseph like a sheep. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD who in thy wondrous providence didst vouchsafe to appoint blessed Joseph to be the spouse of thy most holy Mother : grant that we who reverence him as our patron on earth may be worthy of his intercession in heaven, where thou with the Father and the Holy Ghost livest and reignest.

The LESSON from the Book of Genesis. *Gen.* 49. 22.

JOSEPH is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well : whose branches run over the wall. The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him. But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob : from thence is the Shepherd, the stone of Israel. Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee, and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts and of the womb. The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills : they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. From whatsoever tribulation they shall call upon me, I will hear them, and I will be their defender for ever. Alleluia. ℣. Grant us, O Joseph, to walk in innocency : and ever to be safe under thy protection. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 3. 21.

AT that time : When all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened : and the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him : and a voice came from heaven, which said : Thou art my beloved Son ; in thee I am well pleased. And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being, as was supposed, the son of Joseph. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 147. Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : for he hath made fast the bars of thy gates, and hath blessed thy children within thee, alleluia, alleluia.

PREFACE. And that in the Festival of Joseph the blessed, we should praise, bless and tell forth thy wonders. Who being a righteous man was espoused to the Virgin Mother of God by thine appointment : a faithful and wise servant made ruler of thy Household : that in the office of a father he should guard thy only begotten Son, conceived by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 1. And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ, alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord our God, that we whom thou hast refreshed with the river of thy heavenly bounty, may by thee be enabled so to rejoice in the protection of thy blessed Saint

Joseph : that, by his merits and intercession, we may be made partakers of thy heavenly glory. Through.

May 1st.

SS. PHILIP AND JAMES, APOSTLES

INTROIT. *Clamaverunt. Nehem.* 9. 28.

THEY cried unto thee, O Lord, in the time of their misery : and thou heardest them from heaven, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 33. Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous : for it becometh well the just to be thankful. ℟. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O ALMIGHTY GOD, whom truly to know is everlasting life : grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the way, the truth, and the life ; that following the steps of thy holy Apostles Saint Philip and Saint James, we may steadfastly walk in the way that leadeth to eternal life. Through the same.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed James the Apostle. *St. James* 1. 1.

JAMES, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations : knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not ; and it shall be given him. But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering : for he that wavereth is like a wave of

the sea driven with the wind and tossed. For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways. Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted : but the rich, in that he is made low : because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass : and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth : so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation : for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life : which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 89. O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works : and thy truth in the congregation of the saints. Alleluia. ℣. *St. John* 14. Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip ? He that hath seen me hath seen my Father also. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 14. 1.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : Let not your heart be troubled. Ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions. If it were not so, I would have told you : I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you : I will come again, and receive you unto myself, that where I am, there ye may be also. And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know. Thomas saith unto him : Lord, we know not whither thou goest ; and how can we know the way ? Jesus saith unto him : I am the way, and the truth, and the life ; no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. If ye had known me,

ye should have known my Father also : and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. Philip saith unto him : Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith unto him : Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip ? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father. And how sayest thou then: Shew us the Father ? Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me ? The words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself. But the Father, that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me. Or else believe me for the very works' sake. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also, and greater works than these shall he do : because I go unto my Father. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my Name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If ye shall ask any thing in my Name, I will do it. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 89. O Lord, the very heavens shall praise thy wondrous works : and thy truth in the congregation of the saints, alleluia, alleluia.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. John* 14. Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip ? He that hath seen me hath seen the Father, alleluia : believest thou not that I am in

the Father, and the Father in me? Alleluia, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to feed us with these saving mysteries: grant that, as on this day we do honour to thy holy Apostles, so we may be succoured by their intercession. Through.

May 3rd.

INVENTION OF THE CROSS

INTROIT. *Nos autem gloriari. Gal.* 6.

BUT as for us, it behoveth us to glory in the Cross of our Lord Jesus Christ: in whom is our salvation, our life, and resurrection: by whom we were saved and obtained our freedom, alleluia, alleluia. *Ps.* 67. God be merciful unto us and bless us: and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD who in the finding of the Cross of our Salvation didst renew the wonders of thy passion: vouchsafe to grant that through the ransom once paid upon that Tree of life we may attain unto life eternal. Who livest.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Philippians. *Phil.* 2. 5.

BRETHREN: Let this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus: who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient

unto death, even the death of the Cross. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a Name which is above every name: (*here genuflect*) that at the Name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth: and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 96. Tell it out among the heathen: that the Lord hath reigned from the Tree. Alleluia. ℣. Sweetest wood, sweetest iron, that bare so sweet a burthen: which alone was counted worthy to sustain the King of heaven and its Lord. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 3. 1.

AT that time: There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him: Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him: Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him: How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered: Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh: and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee: Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the

sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth : so is every one that is born of the Spirit. Nicodemus answered and said unto him : How can these things be ? Jesus answered and said unto him : Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things ? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen, and ye believe not our witness. If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not: how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things ? And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man, which is in heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness ; even so must the Son of man be lifted up, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 118. The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence, the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass : I shall not die but live, and declare the works of the Lord, alleluia.

PREFACE. Because by the Tree of the Cross thou hast wrought the salvation of the race of man : that whence death arose, thence also life might rise gain : and that he who by a tree was once the vanquisher, might also by a tree be vanquished : through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. By the sign of the Cross, deliver us from our enemies, O Lord our God, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who hast vouchsafed to satisfy us with heavenly meat, and to refresh us with spiritual drink : we humbly beseech thee ; that as thou hast commanded us to triumph by the Cross of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord, the armour of righteousness appointed for our salvation, so we may by thee be defended against all the crafts and assaults of the enemy. Through the same.

May 26th.

ST. AUGUSTINE, BISHOP AND CONF., APOSTLE OF ENGLAND

INTROIT. *Sacerdotes tui. Ps.* 132.

LET thy priests be clothed with righteousness, and let thy saints sing with joyfulness : for thy servant David's sake, turn not away the presence of thine Anointed. *Ps. ibid.* Lord, remember David : and all his trouble. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who by the preaching and miracles of blessed Augustine thy Confessor and Bishop, hast caused the light of the true faith to shine forth among the peoples of England : grant that by his intercession the hearts of them that are gone astray may return to the unity of thy truth, and that we may dwell together in peace according to thy will. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Thessalonians. 1 *Thess.* 2. 2.

BRETHREN : We were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention. For our exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile, but as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel : even so we speak, not as pleasing men, but God,

which trieth our hearts. For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know ; nor a cloak of covetousness: God is witness; nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others ; when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ : but we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children. So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls ; because ye were dear unto us. For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail : for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 132. I will deck her priests with health : and her saints shall rejoice and sing. ℣. There shall I make the horn of David to flourish : I have ordained a lantern for mine Anointed.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 110. The Lord sware and will not repent : thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech. Alleluia.

In Eastertide, instead of the Gradual is said :

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 110. The Lord sware and will not repent : thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech. Alleluia. ℣. *Ecclus.* 45. The Lord loved him and adorned him: he clothed him with a robe of glory. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 10. 1.

AT that time : The Lord appointed other seventy also : and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come. Therefore said he unto

them : The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. Go your ways : behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes : and salute no man by the way. And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say : Peace be to this house : and if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it : if not, it shall return to you again. And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give : for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you : and heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them : The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 88. My truth also and my mercy shall be with him : and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

PREFACE. *Common, but on Sunday, Of the most Holy Trinity as usual.*

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 24. Blessed is that servant whom his Lord when he cometh shall find watching : verily I say unto you, that he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast refreshed us with this saving Victim : we humbly entreat thee ; that by the advocacy of the prayers of thy blessed Saint Augustine the same may in all places be continually offered to the honour of thy Name. Through.

June 11th.

ST. BARNABAS, APOSTLE

INTROIT. *Mihi autem. Ps.* 139.

RIGHT dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour: their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast. *Ps. ibid.* O Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me: thou knowest my downsitting, and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD GOD ALMIGHTY, who didst endue thy holy Apostle Barnabas with singular gifts of the Holy Ghost: leave us not, we beseech thee, destitute of thy manifold gifts; nor yet of grace to use them alway to thy honour and glory. Through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Holy Ghost.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 11. 22.

IN those days: Tidings of these things came unto the ears of the Church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch. Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad: and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord. For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost, and of faith. And much people was added unto the Lord. Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek Saul: and when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the Church, and taught much people: and the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch. And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Caesar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judaea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 19. Their sound is gone out into all lands: and their words into the ends of the world. ℣. The heavens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handy-work.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. John* 15. I have chosen you out of the world, that ye should go and bring forth fruit: and that your fruit should remain. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 15. 12.

AT that time: Jesus said unto his disciples: This is my commandment, that ye love one another: as I have loved you. Greater love hath no man than this: that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. Henceforth I call you not servants: for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth. But I have called you friends: for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you: and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain. That whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my Name: he may give it you. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 45. Thou shalt make them princes in all lands: they shall remember thy Name, O Lord, from one generation to another.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 19. Ye which have followed me shall sit upon twelve thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE humbly beseech thee, Almighty God: that we whom thou dost vouchsafe to regenerate with thy holy sacraments, may at the intercession of thy blessed Apostle St. Barnabas continually serve thee in all virtuous and godly living. Through.

June 24th.

NATIVITY OF ST. JOHN BAPTIST

INTROIT. *De ventre. Is.* 49.

FROM the womb of my mother the Lord hath called me by my name : and hath made my mouth as it were a sharp sword : beneath the shadow of his hand hath he hidden me, and hath made me like to a polished arrow. *Ps.* 92. It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord: and to sing praises unto thy Name, O Most Highest. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, by whose providence thy servant John Baptist was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of repentance: make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching; and after his example constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truth's sake. Through the same.

The LESSON from the Prophet Isaiah. *Is.* 40. 1.

COMFORT ye, comfort ye my people : saith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Lord's hand double for all her sins. The

voice of him that crieth in the wilderness: Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a high-way for our God. Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain. And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. The voice said: Cry. And he said: What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field. The grass withereth, the flower fadeth, because the Spirit of the Lord bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass. The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever. O Zion, that bringest good tidings: get thee up into the high mountain. O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings: lift up thy voice with strength, lift it up, be not afraid. Say unto the cities of Judah: Behold your God. Behold the Lord God will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd; he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.

GRADUAL. *Jer.* 1. Before I formed thee in the belly, I knew thee: and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee. ℣. The Lord put forth his hand and touched my mouth, and spake unto me.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. Luke* 1. Thou, child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord, to prepare his ways. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 1. 57.

ELISABETH'S full time came that she should be delivered, and she brought forth a son. And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her: and they rejoiced with her. And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child: and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father. And his mother answered and said: Not so, but he shall be called John. And they said unto her: There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called: and he asked for a writing-table, and wrote, saying: His name is John. And they marvelled all. And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed: and he spake, and praised God. And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill-country of Judaea. And all they that had heard them laid them up in their hearts, saying: What manner of child shall this be? And the hand of the Lord was with him. And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying: Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for he hath visited and redeemed his people. And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us: in the house of his servant David. As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets: which have been since the world began. That we should be saved from our enemies: and from the hand of all that hate us. To perform the mercy promised to our fathers: and to remember his holy covenant. The oath which he sware to our father Abraham: that he would grant unto us.

That we, being delivered out of the hand of our enemies: might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him all the days of our life. And thou, child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways. To give knowledge of salvation unto his people: by the remission of their sins. Through the tender mercy of our God: whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us. To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death: to guide our feet into the way of peace. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit: and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 92. The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree: and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Libanus.

PREFACE. *Common, but on Sunday, Of the most Holy Trinity as usual.*

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 1. Thou, child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee: that like as thou didst send thy blessed Saint John Baptist to reveal unto thy Church the Author of its regeneration; so we thy people may evermore rejoice in the remembrance of his birth. Through the same.

June 29th.

THE HOLY APOSTLES PETER AND PAUL

INTROIT. *Nunc scio. Acts* 12.

NOW I know of a surety that the Lord hath sent his Angel: and hath delivered me from the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews. *Ps.* 139. O Lord, thou hast searched me out and known me: thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY GOD, who by thy Son Jesus Christ didst give to thy Apostle Saint Peter many excellent gifts, and commandest him earnestly to feed thy flock: make, we beseech thee, all Bishops and Pastors diligently to preach thy holy word; and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory. Through the same.

And Commemoration is made of St. Paul p. 318

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 12. 1.

IN those days: Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the Church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And, because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. Then were the days of unleavened bread. And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him: intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people. Peter therefore was kept in prison. But

prayer was made without ceasing of the Church unto God for him. And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison. And behold, the Angel of the Lord came upon him: and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying: Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands. And the Angel said unto him: Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him: Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. And he went out and followed him, and wist not that it was true which was done by the Angel: but thought he saw a vision. When they were past the first and second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city: which opened to them of his own accord. And they went out, and passed on through one street: and forthwith the Angel departed from him. And when Peter was come to himself, he said: Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his Angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Thou shalt make them princes in all lands: they shall remember thy Name, O Lord. ℣. Instead of thy fathers thou shalt have children: therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. Matt.* 16. Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my Church. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 16. 13.

AT that time: When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying: Whom do men say that I, the Son of man, am? And they said: Some say that thou art John the Baptist, some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. He saith unto them: But whom say ye that I am? And Simon Peter answered and said: Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. And Jesus answered, and said unto him: Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona, for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And I say also unto thee: That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my Church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven. And whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 45. Thou shalt make them princes in all lands: they shall remember thy Name, O Lord, from one generation to another.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 16. Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my Church.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that the sacrifice which we have offered unto thee, may so bring forth gladness in our hearts : that as we do shew forth the wonders which thou hast wrought through thy holy Apostle Saint Peter, so by his prayers we may obtain the abundance of thy loving-kindness. Through.

Postcommunion for the Commemoration of St. Paul.

July 1st.

THE MOST PRECIOUS BLOOD OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST

INTROIT. *Redemisti. Rev.* 5.

THOU hast redeemed us, O Lord, by thy Blood, out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation : and hast made us a kingdom for our God. *Ps.* 89. My song shall be alway of the loving-kindness of the Lord : with my mouth will I ever be shewing thy truth from one generation to another. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God who didst ordain that thine only begotten Son should be the Redeemer of the world and hast vouchsafed to accept his blood as the propitiation for our sins : mercifully grant that we who here rejoice to honour that blood, the price of our salvation, may be defended by its power in this present world, and rejoice in the everlasting fruits thereof in the world to come. Through the same thy Son.

Commemoration of Octave of St. John Baptist.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul

the Apostle to the Hebrews. *Heb.* 9. 11.

BRETHREN : Christ being come an High Priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building : neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own Blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh : how much more shall the Blood of Christ, who, through the eternal Spirit, offered himself without spot to God, purge your consciences from dead works to serve the living God ? And for this cause he is the Mediator of the new testament : that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance : in Christ Jesus our Lord.

GRADUAL. 1 *St. John* 5. This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ : not by water only, but by water and blood. ℣. There are three that bare record in heaven : the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost : and these three are one. And there are three that bare witness in earth : the Spirit, and the Water, and the Blood : and these three agree in one.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 19. 30.

AT that time : When Jesus had received the vinegar, he said : It is finished. And he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. The Jews

therefore, because it was the Preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate, that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. Then came the soldiers ; and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs ; but one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out Blood and Water. And he that saw it bare record : and his record is true. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. 1 *Cor.* 10. The Cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the Communion of the Blood of Christ ? The bread which we break, is it not the Communion of the Body of Christ ?

PREFACE. Because by the Tree of the Cross thou hast wrought the salvation of the race of man : that whence death arose, thence also life might rise gain : and that he who by a tree was once the vanquisher, might also by a tree be vanquished : through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Heb.* 9. So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many : and to them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast suffered us to approach thy holy temple, and with joy to draw water out of the wells of salvation : we pray thee, that the precious Blood of our Redeemer may be in us a well of water springing up unto life eternal. Through the same.

Commemoration of Octave of St. John Baptist.

July 2nd.

VISITATION OF THE B.V.M.

INTROIT. *Salve, sancta parens. Sedulius.*

HAIL, O Mother most holy, who didst give birth to the monarch: reigning o'er heaven and earth, world without end. *Ps.* 45. My heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the King. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, pour into our hearts the abundance of thy heavenly grace : that like as the child-bearing of the Blessed Virgin Mary was unto us thy servants the beginning of salvation, so the devout observance of her Visitation may avail for the increasing of our peace. Through.

The LESSON from the Song of Solomon. *Cant.* 2. 8.

BEHOLD he cometh, leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills : my beloved is like a roe or a young hart. Behold he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, shewing himself through the lattice. My beloved spake and said unto me : Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away. For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone. The flowers appear on the earth, the time of the singing of birds is come : and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land : the fig tree putteth forth her green figs : and the vines with the tender grape give forth good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away : O my dove, that art in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy counten-

ance, let me hear thy voice : for sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is comely.

GRADUAL. Blessed and worshipful art thou, O Virgin Mary : who a maiden undefiled, hast our Saviour for thy child. ℣. Virgin Mother of God, the whole world cannot contain him : yet, made man for our sake, hidden he lies in thy womb.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Blessed art thou, O holy Virgin Mary, and most worthy of all praise : for out of thee arose the Sun of righteousness, Christ our God. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 1. 39.

AND Mary arose in those days : and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Juda : and entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth. And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb : and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost : and she spake out with a loud voice, and said : Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb. And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me ? For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy. And blessed is she that believed, for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord. And Mary said : My soul doth magnify the Lord : And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. Blessed art thou, O Virgin Mary, who didst bear the Creator of all things : thou didst give birth to thy Maker, and forever remainest a Virgin.

PREFACE. And that in the Visitation of Blessed Mary ever Virgin, we should praise, bless, and tell forth thy wonders : In that by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost, she conceived thy only begotten Son, and without let to the glory of her abiding maidenhood, brought forth for man the Light eternal, even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. Blessed is the womb of the Virgin Mary that bore the Son of the everlasting Father.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord: that the sacraments which we have received in thy mysteries of this yearly festival: may both in this life and in that which is to come be profitable unto us for the healing of our souls. Through.

July 22nd.

ST. MARY MAGDALENE, PENITENT

INTROIT. *Me expectaverunt. Ps.* 119. 95.

THE ungodly laid wait for me to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies, O Lord: I see that all things come to an end : but thy commandment is exceeding broad. *Ps. ibid.* Blessed are those that are undefiled in the way: and walk in the law of the Lord. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

MERCIFUL FATHER, give us grace that we never presume to sin through the exampl of any creature : but if it shall chance us at any time to offend thy divine majesty, that then we may truly repent, and lament the same, after the example

of Mary Magdalene ; and by lively faith obtain remission of all our sins. Through the only merits of thy Son our Saviour Christ. Who liveth.

The LESSON from the Song of Solomon. *Cant.* 3 *and* 8.

I WILL rise now, and go about the city in the streets : and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth : I sought him, but I found him not. The watchmen that go about the city found me. To whom I said : Saw ye him whom my soul loveth ? It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth : I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me. I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please. Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm : for love is strong as death : jealousy is cruel as the grave : the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame. Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it : if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity. ℣. Wherefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Full of grace are thy lips: because God hath blessed thee for ever. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 7. 36.

AT that time : One of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went

into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat. And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment : and stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment. Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying : This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him : for she is a sinner. And Jesus answering said unto him : Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith : Master, say on. There was a certain creditor which had two debtors : the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty. And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most ? Simon answered and said : I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him : Thou hast rightly judged. And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon : Seest thou this woman ? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet : but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head. Thou gavest me no kiss : but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet. My head with oil thou didst not anoint : but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. Wherefore I say unto thee : Her sins, which are many, are forgiven ; for she loved much. But to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little. And he said unto her : Thy sins are forgiven. And they that sat at meat with

him began to say within themselves : Who is this that forgiveth sins also ? And he said to the woman: Thy faith hath saved thee : go in peace. *Creed.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 45. King's daughters were among thy honourable women : upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold, wrought about with divers colours.

PREFACE. *Common, but on Sunday, Of the most Holy Trinity as usual.*

COMMUNION. *Ps.* 119. I deal with the thing that is lawful and right, O Lord, let the proud do me no wrong : I hold straight all thy commandments, and all false ways I utterly abhor.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE pray thee, O Lord, that we which have received thy precious Body and Blood, the only medicine for the healing of our souls, may by the protection of Saint Mary Magdalene be delivered from all evils that beset us. Through.

July 25th.

ST. JAMES THE APOSTLE

INTROIT. *Mihi autem. Ps.* 139. 17.

RIGHT dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast. *Ps. ibid.* O Lord, thou hast searched me out and known me : thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

GRANT, O merciful God, that as thine holy Apostle Saint James, leaving his father and all that he had, without delay was obedient unto

the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him : so we, forsaking all worldly and carnal affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy holy commandments. Through the same.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 11. 27 *and* 12.

IN those days : Came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit, that there should be great dearth throughout all the world : which came to pass in the days of Claudius Caesar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judaea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul. Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the Church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And, because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Thou shalt make them princes in all lands : they shall remember thy Name, O Lord. ℣. Instead of thy fathers thou shalt have children : therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee. Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. John* 15. 16. I have chosen you from the world, that ye should go and bring forth fruit : and that your fruit should remain. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 20. 20.

AT that time : There came to Jesus the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him. And he said unto her : What wilt thou ? She saith unto him : Grant that these my two sons may sit,

the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom. But Jesus answered and said : Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with ? They say unto him : We are able. And he saith unto them ; Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with : but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father. And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren. But Jesus called them unto him, and said : Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. But it shall not be so among you : but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister ; and whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant : even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 19. Their sound is gone out into all lands : and their words into the ends of the world.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 19. Ye which have followed me, shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, that we who on this feast of thy blessed Apostle Saint James have joyfully received thy holy mysteries, may by his intercession obtain thy succour. Through.

July 26th.

ST. ANNE, MOTHER OF THE B.V.M.

INTROIT. *Gaudeamus.*

REJOICE we all, and praise the Lord, keeping holy-day in honour of blessed Anne : in whose feast-day the Angels rejoice, and glorify the Son of God. *Ps.* 45. My heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the king. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD who didst vouchsafe to give grace to blessed St. Anne that she might be worthy to bear the Mother of thine only begotten Son : mercifully grant that we who rejoice in the observance of her feast day may by her intercession find favour in thy sight. Through the same.

The LESSON from the Book of Proverbs.

Proverbs 31. 10.

WHO can find a virtuous woman ? for her price is far above rubies. The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil. She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life. She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands. She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar. She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her

maidens. She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard. She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms. She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night. She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff. She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy. She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household are clothed with scarlet. She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing is silk and purple. Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land. She maketh fine linen, and selleth it: and delivereth girdles unto the merchant. Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come. She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness. She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness. Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her. Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all. Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the Lord, she shall be praised. Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Thou hast loved righteousness and hated iniquity. ℣. Therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Full of grace are thy lips: because God hath blessed thee for ever. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 13. 44.

AT that time: Jesus spake this parable unto his disciples: The kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind: which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away. So shall it be at the end of the world: the Angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just, and shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. Jesus saith unto them: Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him: Yea, Lord. Then said he unto them: Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 45. King's daughters were among thine honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold, wrought about with divers colours.

PREFACE. *Common, but on Sunday, Of the most Holy Trinity as usual.*

COMMUNION. *Ibid.* Full of grace are thy lips: because God hath blessed thee for ever, and world without end.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that by the intercession of thy blessed Saint Anne, whom thou didst choose to bring forth the Mother of thy Son, we, whom thou hast quickened with these heavenly sacraments, may be found worthy to attain to everlasting salvation. Through the same.

August 6th.

TRANSFIGURATION OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST

INTROIT. *Illuxerunt coruscationes tuae.* *Ps.* 77.

THE lightnings shone upon the ground: the earth was moved and shook withal. *Ps.* 84. O how amiable are thy dwellings, thou Lord of Hosts. My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD who in the glorious Transfiguration of thine only begotten Son didst confirm the mysteries of the faith by the testimony of the fathers, and in the voice proceeding from the shining cloud didst wondrously foreshew the perfect adoption of all thy sons : mercifully grant that as thou hast vouchsafed to make us fellow-heirs of the same thy Son the King of Glory so also we may be glorified together with Him : Who liveth and reigneth.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Peter the Apostle. *2 St. Peter* 1. 16.

DEARLY beloved : We have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known

unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ: but were eyewitnesses of his majesty. For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory : This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount. We have also a more sure word of prophecy : whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Thou art fairer than the children of men : full of grace are thy lips. ℣. My heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the king.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Wis.* 7. He is the brightness of the everlasting light, the unspotted mirror of the power of God, and the image of his goodness. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 17. 1.

AT that time : After six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart: and was transfigured before them : and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him. Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus : Lord, it is good for us to be here : if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles ; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them. And behold a voice

out of the cloud, which said: This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased ; hear ye him. And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid. And Jesus came and touched them, and said: Arise, and be not afraid. And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only. And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying: Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 112. Riches and plenteousness shall be in his house : and his righteousness endureth for ever, alleluia.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born for us : who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother ; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 17. Tell the vision to no man until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God: that we which here have celebrated in our outward office the sacred mysteries of the Transfiguration of thy Son, may in all purity of heart and mind receive the benefits of the same. Through the same.

August 7th.

THE MOST HOLY NAME OF JESUS

INTROIT. *In Nomine Jesu. Phil.* 2.

AT the Name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and

things under the earth : and every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. *Ps.* 8. O Lord our Governour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD who didst ordain that thine only begotten Son should be the Saviour of the world and didst command that his name should be called Jesus : mercifully grant that we who worship his holy name on earth may at length behold him face to face in heaven where with thee O Father and with the Holy Ghost he liveth and reigneth, one God.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 4. 8.

IN those days : Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them : Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel : if we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole, be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel : that by the Name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner : neither is there salvation in any other. For there is none other Name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 106. Deliver us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen : that we may give thanks unto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy praise. ℣. *Is.* 63. Thou, O Lord,

art our Father, our Redeemer : thy Name is from everlasting.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 145. My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord, and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name for ever and ever. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 2. 21.

AT that time : When eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child : his Name was called JESUS, which was so named of the Angel before he was conceived in the womb. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 86. I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart, and will praise thy Name for evermore : for thou, Lord, art good and gracious : and of great mercy unto all them that call upon thee, alleluia.

PREFACE. Because thou didst give Jesus Christ, thine only Son, to be born for us : who, by the operation of the Holy Ghost, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary his mother ; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ibid.* All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship thee, O Lord, and shall glorify thy Name : for thou art great and doest wondrous things : thou art God alone, alleluia.

POSTCOMMUNION.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who art our Creator and Redeemer, mercifully have re-

spect unto these our prayers : and behold with the favour of thy countenance the sacrifice of our salvation, which we offer unto thy divine majesty, to the honour of the Name of thy Son, Jesus Christ our Lord ; that, by the merits of his glorious Name of Jesus, thy grace may be in such wise shed forth upon us, that being thereby predestined to eternal life, we may evermore rejoice that our names are written in heaven. Through the same.

August 10th.

ST. LAWRENCE, MARTYR

INTROIT. *Confessio et pulchritudo.* *Ps.* 96.

GLORY and worship are before him : power and honour are in his sanctuary. *Ps. ibid.* O sing unto the Lord a new song : sing unto the Lord, all the whole earth. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD, who knowest us to be sore beset by reason of our sins : mercifully grant that, like as thou didst enable thy blessed servant Lawrence to overcome the fires of his torments, so we may by thy grace assuage the flames of our temptations. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 2 *Cor.* 9. 6.

BRETHREN : He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly : and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give, not grudgingly, or of necessity : for God loveth a cheerful giver. And God is able to make

all grace abound toward you, that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work, as it is written : He hath dispersed abroad, he hath given to the poor : his righteousness remaineth for ever. Now he that ministereth seed to the sower, both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 17. O Lord, thou hast proved and visited mine heart in the night season. ℣. Thou hast tried me with fire, and shalt find no wickedness in me.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. The Deacon Lawrence wrought a good work : who by the sign of the Cross gave light to the blind. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 12. 24.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone : but if it die it bringeth forth much fruit. He that loveth his life shall lose it : but he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal. If any man serve me, let him follow me : and where I am, there shall also my servant be. If any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 96. Glory and worship are before him : power and honour are in his sanctuary.

PREFACE. *Common, but on Sunday, Of the most Holy Trinity as usual.*

COMMUNION. *St. John* 12. If any man serve me, let him follow me : and where I am, there shall also my servant be.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to fill us with thy sacred gifts: we humbly beseech thee; that we which here have offered unto thee the duty of our bounden service, may, by the intercession of blessed Lawrence thy Martyr, be made thereby to grow and increase to the attainment of everlasting salvation. Through.

August 15th.

ASSUMPTION OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY

INTROIT. *Gaudeamus.*

REJOICE we all in the Lord, keeping holy-day in honour of the Blessed Virgin Mary : in whose Assumption the Angels rejoice and glorify the Son of God. *Ps.* 45. My heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the king. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, mercifully to forgive the sins of thy people : that we, who of ourselves can do nothing that is acceptable unto thee, may be succoured by the intercession of the Mother of thy Son, our Lord: Who liveth.

The LESSON from the Book of Ecclesiasticus. *Ecclus.* 24. 7.

WITH all these I sought rest, and in whose inheritance shall I abide ? So the Creator of all things gave me a commandment : and he that made me caused my tabernacle to rest, and said : Let thy dwelling be in Jacob, and thine inheritance in Israel. He created me from the beginning before the world, and I shall never fail. In the holy tabernacle I served before him : and so was I established in Sion. Likewise in the beloved city he gave me rest, and in Jerusalem was my power. And I took root in an honourable people, even in the portion of the Lord's inheritance. I was

exalted like a cedar in Libanus, and as a cypress tree upon the mountains of Hermon. I was exalted like a palm tree in Engaddi, and as a rose plant in Jericho. As a fair olive tree in a pleasant field, and grew up as a plane tree by the water. I gave a sweet smell like cinnamon and aspalathus : and I yielded a pleasant odour like the best myrrh.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Because of the word of truth, of meekness, and righteousness : and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things. ℣. Hearken, O daughter, and consider, incline thine ear : so shall the king have pleasure in thy beauty.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Mary is taken up into heaven : the company of the Angels is joyful. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 10. 38.

AT that time : Jesus entered into a certain village : and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house : and she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word. But Martha was cumbered about much serving : and came to him and said : Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone ? bid her therefore that she help me. And Jesus answered and said unto her : Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things : but one thing is needful. And Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. Mary is taken up into heaven : the Angels rejoice and glorify the Lord, alleluia.

PREFACE. And that in the Assumption of Blessed Mary ever Virgin, we should praise, bless,

and tell forth thy wonders : In that by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost, she conceived thy only begotten Son, and without let to the glory of her abiding maidenhood, brought forth for man the Light eternal, even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 10. Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall never be taken away from her.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to make us partakers of thy heavenly banquet : we humbly beseech thee, that we who here observe the Assumption of the Mother of God, may by her intercession be delivered from all the evils that beset us. Through the same.

August 16th.

ST. JOACHIM, CONF., AND FATHER OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY

INTROIT. *Dispersit. Ps.* 112.

HE hath dispersed abroad, and given to the poor, and his righteousness remaineth for ever : his horn shall be exalted with honour. *Ps. ibid.* Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord : he hath great delight in his commandments. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD who didst choose blessed Joachim from among the company of thy saints that of him might be begotten the Mother of thy Son : grant that we who on his feast day devoutly do

him honour may ever be assisted by his fatherly protection. Through the same.

The LESSON from the Book of Ecclesiasticus. *Ecclus.* 31. 8.

BLESSED is the man that is found without blemish : and hath not gone after gold. Who is he ? and we will call him blessed : for wonderful things hath he done among his people. Who hath been tried thereby and found perfect ? Then let him glory. Who might offend, and hath not offended ? or done evil, and hath not done it ? His goods shall be established, and the congregation shall declare his alms.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 112. He hath dispersed abroad and given to the poor : and his righteousness remaineth for ever. ℣. His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the generation of the faithful shall be blessed.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Joachim, husband of Anne, of the Blessed Virgin the father, here to thy suppliants bring safety and healing of soul. Alleluia.

✠ The Beginning of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 1.

THE book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. Abraham begat Isaac. And Isaac begat Jacob. And Jacob begat Judas and his brethren. And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar. And Phares begat Esrom. And Esrom begat Aram. And Aram begat Aminadab. And Aminadab begat Naasson. And Naasson begat Salmon. And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab. And Booz begat Obed of Ruth. And Obed begat Jesse. And Jesse begat David the king.

And David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias. And Solomon begat Roboam. And Roboam begat Abia. And Abia begat Asa. And Asa begat Josaphat. And Josaphat begat Joram. And Joram begat Ozias. And Ozias begat Joatham. And Joatham begat Achaz. And Achaz begat Ezekias. And Ezekias begat Manasses. And Manasses begat Amon. And Amon begat Josias. And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon. And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel. And Salathiel begat Zorobabel. And Zorobabel begat Abiud. And Abiud begat Eliakim. And Eliakim begat Azor. And Azor begat Sadoc. And Sadoc begat Achim. And Achim begat Eliud. And Eliud begat Eleazar. And Eleazar begat Matthan. And Matthan begat Jacob. And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus who is called Christ. *The Creed is said, on account of the Octave of the Assumption.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 8. Thou hast crowned him with glory and worship : thou hast made him to have dominion of the works of thy hands, O Lord.

PREFACE. And that in the Assumption of Blessed Mary ever Virgin, we should praise, bless, and tell forth thy wonders : In that by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost, she conceived thy only begotten Son, and without let to the glory of her abiding maidenhood, brought forth for man the Light eternal, even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Luke* 12. A faithful and wise steward, whom his Lord hath made ruler over his household : to give them their portion of meat in due season.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God : that by this holy Sacrament which we have received, with the succour of the prayers and merits of blessed Joachim, father of the Mother of thy beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, we may be found worthy to be made partakers of thy grace in this life present, and of everlasting glory in the life to come. Through the same.

August 24th.

ST. BARTHOLOMEW, APOSTLE

INTROIT. *Mihi autem nimis. Ps.* 139.

RIGHT dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast. *Ps. ibid.* Lord, thou hast searched me out and known me : thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O ALMIGHTY and everlasting God, who didst give to thine Apostle Bartholomew grace truly to believe and to preach thy Word : grant, we beseech thee, unto thy Church, to love that Word which he believed, and both to preach and receive the same. Through.

The LESSON from the Acts of the Apostles. *Acts* 5. 12.

IN those days : By the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people : and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch. And of the rest durst no man join himself to them : but the people magnified

them. And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women. Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets : and laid them on beds and couches ; that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them. There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits : and they were healed every one.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Thou shalt make them princes in all lands : they shall remember thy Name, O Lord. ℣. Instead of thy fathers thou shalt have children : therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. The glorious company of the Apostles praise thee, O Lord. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 22. 24.

AT that time : There was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them : The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them ; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so : but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger ; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth ? is not he that sitteth at meat ? but I am among you as he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me ; that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 139. Right dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 19. **Ye which have followed me shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel, saith the Lord.**

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee: that this token of everlasting redemption, which we have received ; may, by the intercession of blessed Bartholomew thy Apostle, be profitable unto us for our succour, both in this life and in that which is to come. Through.

September 8th.

NATIVITY OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY

INTROIT. *Salve, sancta parens. Sedulius.*

HAIL, O Mother most holy, who didst give birth to the monarch, reigning o'er heaven and earth world without end. *Ps.* 45. My heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the King. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, pour into our hearts the abundance of thy heavenly grace : that like as the child-bearing of the Blessed Virgin Mary was unto us thy servants the beginning of our salvation, so the devout observance of her Nativity may avail for the increasing of our peace. Through.

The LESSON from the book of the Proverbs. *Prov.* 8. 22.

THE Lord possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old. I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was. When there were no depths, I was brought forth : when there were no fountains abounding with water : before the mountains were settled : before the hills was I brought forth : while as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world. When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth: when he established the clouds above : when he strengthened the fountains of the deep : when he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment : when he appointed the foundations of the earth. Then I was by him, as one brought up with him : and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him : rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth : and my delights were with the sons of men. Now, therefore, hearken unto me, O ye children : for blessed are they that keep my ways. Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not. Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors. For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the Lord.

GRADUAL. Blessed and worshipful art thou, O Virgin Mary : who a maiden undefiled hast our Saviour for thy child. ℣. Virgin Mother of God, the whole world cannot contain him : yet, made man for our sake, hidden he lies in thy womb.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Blessed art thou, O holy Virgin Mary, and most worthy of all praise : for out of thee arose the Sun of righteousness, Christ our God. Alleluia.

✠ The Beginning of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 1. 1.

THE book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham. Abraham begat Isaac. And Isaac begat Jacob. And Jacob begat Judas and his brethren. And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar. And Phares begat Esrom. And Esrom begat Aram. And Aram begat Aminadab. And Aminadab begat Naasson. And Naasson begat Salmon. And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab. And Booz begat Obed of Ruth. And Obed begat Jesse. And Jesse begat David the king. And David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias. And Solomon begat Roboam. And Roboam begat Abia. And Abia begat Asa. And Asa begat Josaphat. And Josaphat begat Joram. And Joram begat Ozias. And Ozias begat Joatham. And Joatham begat Achaz. And Achaz begat Ezekias. And Ezekias begat Manasses. And Manasses begat Amon. And Amon begat Josias. And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon. And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel. And Salathiel begat Zorobabel. And Zorobabel begat Abiud. And Abiud begat Eliakim.

And Eliakim begat Azor. And Azor begat Sadoc. And Sadoc begat Achim. And Achim begat Eliud. And Eliud begat Eleazar. And Eleazar begat Matthan. And Matthan begat Jacob. And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus who is called Christ. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. Blessed art thou, O Virgin Mary, who didst bear the Creator of all things : thou didst give birth to thy Maker, and for ever remainest a Virgin.

PREFACE. And that in the Nativity of Blessed Mary ever Virgin, we should praise, bless, and tell forth thy wonders : In that by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost, she conceived thy only begotten Son, and without let to the glory of her abiding maidenhood, brought forth for man the Light eternal, even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. Blessed is the womb of the Virgin Mary that bore the Son of the everlasting Father.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord, that the Sacrament which we have received in thy mysteries on this yearly festival, may both in this life and in that which is to come be profitable unto us for the healing of our souls. Through.

September 14th.

EXALTATION OF THE HOLY CROSS

COMMONLY CALLED

HOLY CROSS DAY

INTROIT. *Nos autem gloriari.* *Gal.* 6.

BUT as for us, it behoveth us to glory in the Cross of our Lord Jesus Christ : in whom is

our salvation, our life and resurrection : by whom we were saved and obtained our freedom. *Ps.* 67. God be merciful unto us, and bless us : and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD who dost gladden us upon this day by the festival of the Exaltation of the holy Cross : grant that we who have acknowledged the mystery of redemption here on earth may rejoice in the everlasting fruits thereof in heaven. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Philippians. *Phil.* 2. 5.

BRETHREN : Let this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus : who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God : but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the Cross. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a Name which is above every name : (*Here genuflect*) that at the Name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth : and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

GRADUAL. *Ibid.* Christ became obedient unto death, even the death of the Cross. ℣. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him : and given him a Name which is above every name.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Sweetest wood, sweetest iron, that bare so sweet a burthen : which only was

counted worthy to sustain the King of heaven, and its Lord. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 12. 31.

AT that time: Jesus said unto the multitudes of the Jews: Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. (This he said, signifying what death he should die.) The people answered him: We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou: The Son of man must be lifted up? Who is this Son of man? Then Jesus said unto them: Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. By the sign of the holy Cross, defend, O Lord, thy people from all the snares of their enemies: that the service which we render may be pleasing unto thee, and our sacrifice acceptable in thy sight, alleluia.

PREFACE. Because by the Tree of the Cross thou hast wrought the salvation of the race of man: that whence death arose, thence also life might rise gain: and that he who by a tree was once the vanquisher, might also by a tree be vanquished: through Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. By the sign of the Cross, deliver us from our enemies, O Lord our God.

POSTCOMMUNION.

ASSIST us mercifully, O Lord our God: that we whom thou dost suffer to rejoice in honouring the Holy Cross, may be defended by the perpetual succour of the same. Through.

September 15th.

THE SEVEN SORROWS
OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY

INTROIT. *Stabant juxta.* *St. John* 19.

THERE stood by the Cross of Jesus his Mother and his Mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Salome, and Mary Magdalene. ℣. Jesus saith unto his Mother: Woman, behold thy Son; then saith he to the disciple: Behold thy Mother. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD in whose passion the sword of grief did pierce the gentle soul of the glorious Virgin Mary, thy Mother, that so might be fulfilled the word of thy Prophet Simeon: mercifully grant that we who here do call to mind her sorrows, may be fulfilled with the blessed fruits of thy passion. Who livest.

The LESSON from the Book of Judith. *Jud.* 13. 17.

THE Lord hath blessed thee by his power, because by thee he hath brought to nought the enemies of thy people. O daughter, blessed art thou of the most high God, above all the women upon the earth. And blessed be the Lord God which

hath created the heavens and the earth. Inasmuch as hath so magnified his name, that not only the confession which our Saint from the heart of man, which remember the power of God for ever, for whom very hope we spared the life for the affection of our nature, but have avenged our hate, making a straight way before our God.

GRADUAL. Meanwhile and weeping all then O Virgin Mary, who standest by the Cross of the Lord Jesus, thy Son, the Redeemer. V. Virgin Mother of God, thy whole mind cannot comprehend, yet thou dost the Author of our life embrace the bosom of the Cross.

Alleluia, alleluia. V. Thou dost by the Cross of our Lord Jesus the of holy Mary Queen of heaven, and Lady of the World, meanwhile and weeping.

SEQUENCE

Dulce Mater dolorosa

BY the Cross her station keeping
Stood the mournful Mother weeping
Where he hung, her dying Lord.

For her soul, of joy bereaved
Pierced with anguish, deeply grieved
Felt the sharp and piercing blade.

O how sad and sore distressed
Was that she Blest Mother blessed
Of the only begotten One.

Dread the woe of her affliction
When she saw the Crucified
Of her child-born Son.

Who, on Christ's dear Mother pondering,
Can to anguish be unfeeling
Born of mothers, shared not sorrow?

Who, on Christ's dear Mother thinking,
Such a day of mortal drinking,
Would not share her mortal sorrow?

For the people's sins chastised,
She her Child saw tortured,
Torn with rods, with thorns crowned.

Saw her last born compassion taken
And to death by all forsaken
Till her spirit he resigned.

Mother fount of all devotion,
Give to me thy grief's emotion,
Let my tears be joined with thine.

Let my heart be ardent burning
And for love of Christ yearning
Let me will to stand in mine.

Fair representer, Mother, you are
From my harbour's wreckers within me
Bright then on my mother's heart.

As her sought, through wickedness,
In his Passion, my salvation,
Let me find therein my part.

Let me mourn with Her beside him
For the one which crucified him,
While on life remains to me.

Take beneath the Cross my station
And in all my desolation
To unite myself with Her.

Virgin, great beyond all other,
Turn not from me, gentle Mother,
Let me too bewail thy Son ;

Let my soul, his death declaring,
His unsparing Passion sharing,
Count his bruises one by one.

Let the Five Wounds penetrate me :
May the Cross inebriate me
And thy Son's most precious Blood :

Lest I burn in hell's damnation,
Virgin, be my consolation
At the judgment-seat of God.

Jesu, when earth's troubles leave me,
Through thy Mother's prayers receive me
To the crown of victory ;

When my body lies forsaken,
May my soul by him be taken
Into heaven's high company. Amen.

℣ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 19. 25.

AT that time : There stood by the Cross of Jesus his Mother, and his Mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw his Mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his Mother : Woman, behold thy Son. Then saith he to the disciple : Behold thy Mother. And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. Remember, O Virgin Mother of

God, when thou standest in the sight of the Lord, that thou speak good things for us, that he may turn away his anger from us.

PREFACE. And that in the Transfixion of Blessed Mary ever Virgin, we should praise, bless, and tell forth thy wonders : In that by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost, she conceived thy only begotten Son, and without let to the glory of her abiding maidenhood, brought forth for man the Light eternal, even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. Happy the heart of the Blessed Virgin Mary who without death gained the palm of martyrdom beneath the Cross of the Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we pray thee, O Lord Jesu Christ, that we who have here been partakers of this holy Sacrifice in devout remembrance of the Piercing of the soul of thy Virgin Mother : may by the same obtain of thy mercy all such blessings as are necessary unto us for our salvation. Who livest.

September 21st.

ST. MATTHEW, AP. & EVANGELIST

INTROIT. *Os justi. Ps.* 37.

THE mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom : and his tongue will be talking of judgment : the law of God is in his heart. *Ps. ibid.* Fret not thyself because of the ungodly : neither be thou envious against evil doers. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O ALMIGHTY GOD, who by thy blessed Son didst call Matthew from the receipt of custom to be an Apostle and Evangelist : grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires, and inordinate love of riches, and to follow the same thy Son Jesus Christ. Who liveth.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. *2 Cor.* 4. 1.

BRETHREN : Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not : but have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the Word of God deceitfully : but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. But if our Gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost : in whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not : lest the light of the glorious Gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord ; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake. For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God, in the face of Jesus Christ.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 112. Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord : he hath great delight in his commandments. ℣. His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the faithful shall be blessed.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. The glorious company of the Apostles praise thee, O Lord. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 9. 9.

AS Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom. And he saith unto him : Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came, and sat down with him and his disciples. And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples : Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners ? But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them : They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. But go ye and learn what that meaneth : I will have mercy and not sacrifice. For I am not come to call the righteous but sinners to repentance. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 21. Thou hast set, O Lord, a crown of pure gold upon his head : he asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life, alleluia.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ibid.* His honour is great in thy salvation : glory and great worship shalt thou lay upon him, O Lord.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to make us partakers of this holy Sacrament : grant, we beseech thee, that at the intercession of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist Saint Matthew, the sacrifice we have offered to the increase of his glory may be profitable unto us for the healing of our souls. Through.

September 29th.

ST. MICHAEL AND ALL ANGELS

COMMONLY CALLED

MICHAELMAS DAY

INTROIT. *Benedicite Dominum.* *Ps.* 103.

O PRAISE the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that excel in strength : ye that fulfil his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words. *Ps. ibid.* Praise the Lord, O my soul : and all that is within me, praise his holy Name. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O EVERLASTING GOD, who hast ordained and constituted the services of Angels and men in a wonderful order : mercifully grant, that as thy holy Angels alway do thee service in heaven, so by thy appointment they may succour and defend us on earth. Through.

The LESSON from the Revelation of blessed John the Divine. *Rev.* 12. 7.

IN those days : There was war in heaven : Michael and his Angels fought against the dragon ; and the dragon fought and his angels, and prevailed not ; neither was their place found any more in heaven. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world : he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven : Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his

Christ : for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. And they overcame him by the Blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony ; and they loved not their lives unto the death. Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea : for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 103. O praise the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that excel in strength : ye that fulfil his commandment. ℣. O praise the Lord, O my soul, and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Holy Michael Archangel, defend us in the day of battle : that we perish not in the dreadful judgment. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 18. 1.

AT that time : The disciples came unto Jesus, saying : Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven ? And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, and said : Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. And whoso shall receive one such little child in my Name receiveth me. But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Woe unto the world because of offences. For it

must needs be that offences come : but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh. Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee : it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee : it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire. Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones ; for I say unto you, That in heaven their Angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Rev.* 8. An Angel stood by the Altar of the temple, having a golden censer in his hand, and there was given unto him much incense : and the smoke of the incense ascended up before God, alleluia.

PREFACE. *Common, but on Sunday, Of the most Holy Trinity as usual.*

COMMUNION. *Song of the Three Children.* O ye Angels of the Lord, bless ye the Lord : praise him and magnify him for ever.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who seest that we do trust in the intercession of blessed Michael thy Archangel : we humbly beseech thee ; that as we have with our outward lips been made partakers of this holy Sacrament, so we may inwardly receive the benefit of the same. Through.

October 7th.

THE HOLY ROSARY OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY

INTROIT. *Gaudeamus.*

REJOICE we all in the Lord, keeping holy-day in honour of the Blessed Virgin Mary : in whose festival the Angels rejoice and glorify the Son of God. *Ps.* 45. My heart is inditing of a good matter : I speak of the things which I have made unto the King. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, whose only-begotten Son, by his life, death, and resurrection, hath obtained for us the rewards of everlasting salvation : grant, we beseech thee ; that we, recalling these mysteries in the most holy Rosary of the Blessed Virgin Mary, may both follow the examples and attain to the benefits that thou dost shew forth therein. Through the same.

The LESSON from the Book of Proverbs. *Prov.* 8.

THE Lord possessed me in the beginning of his way before his works of old. I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was. When there were no depths I was brought forth. Now therefore, hearken unto me, O ye children : for blessed are they that keep my ways. Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not. Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors. For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the Lord.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. **Because of the word of truth, of meekness, and righteousness : and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things. ℣. Hearken, O daughter, and consider, incline thine ear : so shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty.**

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. This is the festival of the glorious Virgin Mary, of the seed of Abraham, sprung from the tribe of Judah, of David's noble stock. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 1. 26.

AT that time : The Angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee named Nazareth, to a Virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David ; and the Virgin's name was Mary. And the Angel came in unto her, and said : Hail, thou that art highly favoured: the Lord is with thee : blessed art thou among women. And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying: and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. And the Angel said unto her : Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found favour with God: and behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a Son, and shalt call his name JESUS. He shall be great and shall be called the Son of the Highest ; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever ; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. Then said Mary unto the Angel : How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? And the Angel answered and said unto her : The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee. Therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. And behold, thy cousin

Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age : and this is the sixth month with her who was called barren : for with God nothing shall be impossible. And Mary said : Behold the handmaid of the Lord ; be it unto me according to thy word. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ecclus.* 24 *and* 39. In me is all **grace of the way, and of truth, in me is all hope of life and of virtue : I have budded forth as a rose, growing by the rivers of water.**

PREFACE. And that in the Festivity of Blessed Mary ever Virgin, we should praise, bless, and tell forth thy wonders : In that by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost, she conceived thy only begotten Son, and without let to the glory of her abiding maidenhood, brought forth for man the Light eternal, even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Ecclus.* 39. **Flourish as a lily, send forth a smell, and bring forth leaves in grace, sing a song of praise, and bless the Lord in all his works.**

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord, that we who here do celebrate the Rosary of thy most holy Mother, may in such wise be succoured by her intercession : that we may be partakers of the operation of the mysteries which we recall therein, and obtain the effectual benefit of the sacraments which we have this day received. Who livest.

THE MOTHERHOOD OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY.

INTROIT. *Ecce Virgo. Is.* 7.

BEHOLD, a Virgin shall conceive, and bear a Son, and shall call his name Emmanuel. *Ps.* 98. O sing unto the Lord a new song, for he hath done marvellous things. *V.* Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD who didst vouchsafe that thy Word should be made flesh in the womb of the Blessed Virgin Mary at the message of an Angel : grant to us thy humble servants; that we, believing her to be indeed the Mother of God, may by her intercession find favour in thy sight. Through the same.

The LESSON from the book of Wisdom.
Ecclus. 24. 17.

I as the vine brought forth pleasant savour : and my flowers are the fruit of honour and riches. I am the mother of fair love, and fear, and knowledge, and holy hope. In me is all grace of the way and the truth : in me is all hope of life and of virtue. Come unto me, all ye that be desirous of me, and fill yourselves with my fruits. For my spirit is sweeter than honey, and mine inheritance than the honeycomb. My memorial shall be unto everlasting generations. They that eat me shall yet be hungry: and they that drink me shall yet be thirsty. He that obeyeth me shall never be confounded : and they that work by me shall not do amiss. They that expound me shall have life everlasting.

GRADUAL. *Is.* 11. There shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse : and a branch shall rise up out of his roots. *V.* And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him.

Alleluia, alleluia. *V.* Virgin, Mother of God, he whom the whole world containeth not, being made man lay hid in thy womb. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke.* 2. 43.

AT that time : As they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem. And Joseph and his mother knew not of it. But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey : and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance. And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him. And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers. And when they saw him, they were amazed : and his mother said unto him : Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? Behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. And he said unto them : How is it that ye sought me? Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business? And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Matt.* 1. When Mary his Mother was espoused to Joseph, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

PREFACE. And that in the Motherhood of Blessed Mary ever Virgin, we should praise, bless, and tell forth thy wonders : In that by the overshadowing of the Holy Ghost, she conceived thy only begotten Son, and without let to the glory of her abiding maidenhood, brought forth for man the Light eternal, even Jesus Christ our Lord. Therefore.

COMMUNION. Blessed is the womb of the Virgin Mary, that bore the Son of the everlasting Father.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee, that this holy Communion may cleanse us from all our sins : that at the intercession of the blessed Virgin Mary, Mother of God, we may attain to the fellowship of him who is the healer of our souls, even Jesus Christ.

October 13th.

ST. EDWARD, KING & CONFESSOR

INTROIT. *Os justi. Ps.* 37.

THE mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom: and his tongue will be talking of judgment: the law of his God is in his heart. *Ps. ibid.* Fret not thyself because of the ungodly: neither be thou envious against the evildoers. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who didst bestow upon thy blessed Confessor King Edward the crown of everlasting glory : grant us, we pray thee, so to

venerate him on earth, that we may be found worthy to reign with him in heaven. Through.

The LESSON from the Book of Ecclesiasticus. *Ecclus.* 31. 8.

BLESSED is the man that is found without blemish: and hath not gone after gold. Who is he ? and we will call him blessed: for wonderful things hath he done among his people. Who hath been tried thereby and found perfect ? Then let him glory. Who might offend, and hath not offended ? or done evil, and hath not done it ? His goods shall be established, and the congregation shall declare his alms.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 92. The righteous shall flourish like a palm-tree: and shall spread abroad like a cedar in Libanus in the house of the Lord. ℣. To tell of thy loving-kindness early in the morning: and of thy truth in the night-season. Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. James* 1. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried he shall receive the crown of life. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 12. 35.

AT that time: Jesus said unto his disciples: Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning; and ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding: that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately. Blessed are those servants, whom the Lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. And if he shall

come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants. And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through. Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

OFFERTORY. Ps. 89. My truth also and my mercy shall be with him: and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

SECRET. [illegible]

COMMUNION. St. Matt. 24. Blessed is that servant whom his lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

POSTCOMMUNION

O GOD, who hast vouchsafed to feed us with heavenly meat and drink: mercifully grant that, like as we have received the same in devout commemoration of thy Confessor Saint Edward, so we may evermore be defended by his intercession. Through.

October 18th

ST LUKE THE EVANGELIST

INTROIT. Mihi autem nimis. Ps. 139.

RIGHT dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour: their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast. Ps. Ibid. Lord, thou hast searched me out and known me: thou knowest my downsitting, and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT

ALMIGHTY GOD, who calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel, to be an Evangelist and Physician of the soul: may it please thee that, by the wholesome medicines of the doctrine delivered by him, all the diseases of our souls may be healed. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to Timothy. 2 Tim. 4. 5.

DEARLY beloved: Watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an Evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me: for Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia. Only Luke is with me. Take Mark and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus. The cloke that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments. Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according

to his works. Of whom be thou ware also, for he hath greatly withstood our words.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 19. Their sound is gone out into all lands : and their words into the ends of the world. ℣. The heavens declare the glory of God : and the firmament sheweth his handy-work.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. John* 15. I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit : and that your fruit should remain. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 10. 1.

AT that time : The Lord appointed other seventy also : and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place whither he himself would come. Therefore said he unto them : The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. Go your ways : behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes : and salute no man by the way. And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say : Peace be to this house. And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it : if not, it shall turn to you again. And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give : for the labourer is worthy of his hire. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 139. Right dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed

Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 19. 28. Ye which have followed me shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God : that, by the prayers of thy blessed Evangelist Saint Luke, the gifts which we have received from thy holy Altar may sanctify our souls to their salvation. Through.

The Last Sunday in October

FEAST OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST THE KING.

INTROIT. *Rev.* 5. 12 ; 1. 6.

WORTHY is the Lamb that was slain to receive power and riches and wisdom and strength and honour. To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. *Ps.* 72, 1. Give the King thy judgements, O God ; and thy righteousness unto the King's son. Glory be.

COLLECT.

ALMIGHTY and everlasting God who hast exalted thy beloved Son to be King over all worlds and has willed in him to make all things new : mercifully grant that the kindreds of the earth which are wounded and dispersed by sin

may speedily be knit together under his gracious sovereignty : Who liveth.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of Blessed Paul the Apostle to the Colossians. *Col.* 1. 12.

BRETHREN : We give thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light : Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son : In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins : Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature. For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers : all things were created by him and for him : And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. And he is the head of the body, the church : who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead ; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence. For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell : and, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself ; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

GRADUAL. *Psalm* 72. His dominion shall be from the one sea to the other : and from the flood unto the world's end. *V.* All kings shall fall down before him : All nations shall do him service.

Alleluia, alleluia. *V. Dan.* vii., 14. His dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away: and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 18.33.

AT that time : Pilate said unto Jesus : Art thou the King of the Jews? Jesus answered him: Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me? Pilate answered : Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me : what hast thou done? Jesus answered : My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews : but now is my kingdom not from hence. Pilate therefore said unto him : Art thou a King then? Jesus answered : Thou sayest that I am a King. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth : everyone that is of the truth heareth my voice.

The Creed is said.

OFFERTORY. *Psalm* 2. Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance : and the utmost parts of the earth for thy possession.

PREFACE. Because thou hast anointed thine only begotten Son Jesus Christ our Lord with the oil of gladness to be a Priest for ever and to be King over all mankind ; that when he had rendered himself a spotless sacrifice of peace upon the altar of the Cross he might fulfil the mystery of our redemption, and having brought all creatures under his governance might present unto thine infinite Majesty a kingdom universal and everlasting, a kingdom of truth and life, a kingdom of sanctity and grace, a kingdom of justice, love and peace. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *Psalm* 22. The Lord remaineth a King for ever : the Lord shall give his people the blessing of peace.

POSTCOMMUNION.

WE beseech thee, O Lord: that we, who have here received the food of everlasting life, may so glory to fight under the banner of Christ our King; that we may be made worthy to reign with him for ever on his throne in heaven : Who liveth.

October 28th.

SS. SIMON AND JUDE, APOSTLES

INTROIT. *Mihi autem. Ps.* 139.

RIGHT dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast. *Ps. ibid.* Lord, thou hast searched me out and known me : thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O ALMIGHTY GOD, who hast built thy Church upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head corner-stone : grant us so to be joined together in unity of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy temple acceptable unto thee. Through the same.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Jude the Apostle. *St. Jude* 1.

JUDE, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James. To them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and

called : mercy unto you, and peace, and love be multiplied. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you, that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation : ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness : and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not. And the Angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day. Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 45. Thou shalt make them princes in all lands : they shall remember thy Name, O Lord. ℣. Instead of thy fathers thou shalt have children : therefore shall the people give thanks unto thee.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 139. Right dear are thy friends unto me, O God, and held in highest honour : their rule and governance is exceeding steadfast. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 15. 17.

AT that time : Jesus said unto his disciples : These things I command you, that ye love one another. If the world hate you : ye know that it hated me before it hated you. If ye were of the world : the world would love his own : but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. Remember the word that I said unto you : The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you : if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also. But all these things will they do unto you for my Name's sake : because they know not him that sent me. If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin : but now they have no cloke for their sin. He that hateth me : hateth my Father also. If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin : but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father. But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law : They hated me without a cause. But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me : and ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 19. Their sound is gone out into all lands : and their words into the ends of the world.

PREFACE. And that we, O Lord, should humbly entreat thee, that thou, the everlasting Shepherd, do not leave thy flock untended, but by thy blessed Apostles do keep it in thy continual protection ; that

it may be governed by those same rulers whom, in thy stead, thou hast given for thy work, as shepherds of thy people. Therefore.

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 19. 28. Ye which have followed me shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O LORD, who hast vouchsafed to feed us with these holy sacraments: we humbly pray thee; that, at the intercession of thy holy Apostles Simon and Jude, the mysteries which we have offered in remembrance of their glorious passion may be profitable unto us for the healing of our souls. Through.

November 1st.

ALL SAINTS' DAY

INTROIT. *Gaudeamus.*

REJOICE we all in the Lord, keeping holy-day in honour of all the Saints : in whose feast-day the Angels rejoice and glorify the Son of God. *Ps.* 33. Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous : for it becometh well the just to be thankful. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O ALMIGHTY GOD, who hast knit together thine elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of thy Son Christ our Lord : grant us grace so to follow thy blessed Saints in all virtuous and godly living ; that we may come to those unspeakable joys, which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee. Through the same.

The LESSON from the Revelation of blessed John the Divine. *Rev.* 7. 2.

IN those days: Behold, I, John, saw another Angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God : and he cried with a loud voice to the four Angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth, and the sea, saying : Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. And I heard the number of them which were sealed ; and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand, of all the tribes of the children of Israel. Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephthali were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand. After this I beheld, and lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues : stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands : and cried with a loud voice, saying : Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. And all the Angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders, and the four beasts : and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, saying : Amen. Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

GRADUAL. *Ps.* 34. Fear the Lord, ye that are his saints : for they that fear him lack nothing. ℣. They who seek the Lord shall want no manner of thing that is good.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *St. Matt.* 11. Come unto me all ye that labour and are heavy laden : and I will give you rest. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Matthew. *St. Matt.* 5. 1.

AT that time : Jesus, seeing the multitudes, went up into a mountain ; and when he was

set, his disciples came unto him, and he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying : Blessed are the poor in spirit : for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are they that mourn : for they shall be comforted. Blessed are the meek : for they shall inherit the earth. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness : for they shall be filled. Blessed are the merciful : for they shall obtain mercy. Blessed are the pure in heart : for they shall see God. Blessed are the peace-makers : for they shall be called the children of God. Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake : for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely for my sake : rejoice, and be exceeding glad ; for great is your reward in heaven : for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. *Wis.* 3. The souls of the righteous are in the hand of God, and there shall no torment touch them : in the sight of the unwise they seemed to die, but they are in peace, alleluia.

PREFACE. *Common, but on Sunday, Of the most Holy Trinity as usual.*

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 5. Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God : blessed are the peace-makers, for they shall be called the children of God : blessed are they that are persecuted for righteousness' sake, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee, that thy faithful people may evermore rejoice in the veneration of all thy Saints : and be defended by their perpetual intercession. Through.

November 2nd.

Or November 3rd, if the 2nd be a Sunday.

COMMEMORATION OF ALL THE FAITHFUL DEPARTED

COMMONLY CALLED

ALL SOULS' DAY

¶ *To-day any Priest may celebrate three Masses. But if he celebrate only one Mass it shall be the first : and if he celebrate a Mass with Chant it shall likewise be the first, and in this case he may anticipate the second and third.*

INTROIT. *Requiem aeternam.*

REST eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. *Ps.* 65. Thou, O God, art praised in Sion, and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem: thou that hearest the prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come. *Then at once is repeated :* Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them.

COLLECT.

O GOD, the Creator and Redeemer of all them that believe : grant unto the souls of thy servants and handmaidens the remission of all their sins ; that as they have ever desired thy merciful pardon, so by the supplications of their brethren

they may receive the same: Who livest and reignest with God the Father and the Holy Ghost, one God.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians. 1 *Cor.* 15. 51.

BRETHREN: Behold, I shew you a mystery: We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written: Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

GRADUAL. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. ℣. *Ps.* 112. The righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance: he will not be afraid of any evil tidings.

TRACT. Absolve, O Lord, the souls of all the faithful departed from all the chains of their sins. ℣. That by the succour of thy grace they may be found worthy to escape the avenging judgment. ℣. And enjoy the bliss of everlasting light.

SEQUENCE.

Dies Irae.

DAY of wrath, and doom impending,
David's word with Sibyl's blending:
Heaven and earth in ashes ending.

O what fear man's bosom rendeth,
When from heaven the Judge descendeth,
On whose sentence all dependeth!

Wondrous sound the trumpet flingeth,
Through earth's sepulchres it ringeth,
All before the throne it bringeth.

Death is struck, and nature quaking,
All creation is awaking,
To its Judge an answer making.

Lo! the book exactly worded,
Wherein all hath been recorded,
Thence shall judgment be awarded.

When the Judge his seat attaineth,
And each hidden deed arraigneth,
Nothing unavenged remaineth.

What shall I, frail man, be pleading?
Who for me be interceding,
When the just are mercy needing?

King of majesty tremendous,
Who dost free salvation send us,
Fount of pity, then befriend us.

Think, kind Jesu, my salvation
Caused thy wondrous Incarnation,
Leave me not to reprobation.

Faint and weary thou hast sought me,
On the Cross of suffering bought me,
Shall such grace be vainly brought me ?

Righteous Judge! for sin's pollution
Grant thy gift of absolution
Ere that day of retribution.

Guilty, now I pour my moaning,
All my shame with anguish owning:
Spare, O God, thy suppliant groaning.

Through the sinful woman shriven,
Through the dying thief forgiven,
Thou to me a hope hast given.

Worthless are my tears and sighing:
Yet, good Lord, in grace complying
Rescue me from fires undying.

With thy sheep a place provide me,
From the goats afar divide me,
To thy right hand do thou guide me.

When the wicked are confounded,
Doomed to flames of woe unbounded,
Call me, with thy saints surrounded.

Low I kneel, with heart-submission:
See like ashes my contrition!
Help me in my last condition!

Ah that day of tears and mourning!
From the dust of earth returning,
Man for judgment must prepare him

Spare, O God, in mercy spare him:
Lord all-pitying, Jesu blest,
Grant them thine eternal rest. Amen.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 5. 25.

AT that time: Jesus said unto the multitude of the Jews: Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; and hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of Man. Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, and shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

OFFERTORY. O Lord Jesu Christ, King of glory, deliver the souls of all the faithful departed from the pains of hell, and from the bottomless pit: deliver them from the lion's mouth, that hell swallow them not up, that they fall not into darkness: but let Michael the standard-bearer bring them into the holy light: * Which thou didst promise of old unto Abraham, and his seed. ℣. We offer thee, O Lord, this sacrifice of prayer and praise: do thou receive it for the souls whose memory we this day recall: make them, O Lord, to pass from death unto life. Which thou didst promise of old unto Abraham and his seed.

PREFACE. Through Jesus Christ our Lord. In whom hath been manifested forth unto us the hope of a glorious resurrection: giving unto them that bewail the certain condition of their mortality the comfort of thy promise of immortality to come.

For thou, O Lord, takest not away but changest the life of thy faithful people, granting unto them at the dissolution of the tabernacle of their earthly pilgrimage, a dwelling place everlasting in the heavens. Therefore.

COMMUNION. Let light eternal shine upon them, O Lord: * With thy Saints for evermore: for thou art gracious. ℣. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. With thy Saints for evermore: for thou art gracious.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee, that the prayers of us thy humble servants may effectually avail for the relief of the souls of thy servants and handmaidens: that they may be delivered from all their sins, and made partakers of thy heavenly redemption: Who livest and reignest.

After The Lord be with you *shall be said:* May they rest in peace. ℟. Amen. *And the blessing shall not be given: but* May it please thee *being said, and the Altar kissed, the Gospel of Saint John:* In the beginning was the Word, *shall be read, as usual.*

AT THE SECOND MASS.

INTROIT. *Requiem æternam.*

REST eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. *Ps.* 65. Thou, O God, art praised in Sion, and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem: thou that hearest the prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them.

COLLECT.

O GOD, to whom alone belongeth the forgiveness of sins: grant, we pray thee, to the souls of thy servants and handmaidens, to find a place of refreshing, and the blessedness of thy rest, and to enjoy the glory of everlasting light. Through.

The LESSON from the book of the Maccabees.

2 Macc. 12. 42.

IN those days: The noble Judas made a gathering throughout the company, to the sum of two thousand drachms of silver, and sent it to Jerusalem to offer a sin offering, doing therein very well and honestly, in that he was mindful of the resurrection: for if he had not hoped that they that were slain should have risen again, it had been superfluous and vain to pray for the dead. And also in that he perceived that there was great favour laid up for those that died godly, it was an holy and good thought. Whereupon he made a reconciliation for the dead, that they might be delivered from sin.

GRADUAL. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. ℣. *Ps.* 112. The righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance: he will not be afraid of any evil tidings.

TRACT. Absolve, O Lord, the souls of all the faithful departed from all the chains of their sins. ℣. That by the succour of thy grace they may be found worthy to escape the avenging judgment. ℣. And enjoy the bliss of everlasting light.

SEQUENCE. Day of wrath, *p.* 443

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 6. 37.

AT that time: Jesus said unto the multitude of the Jews: All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me: and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out: for I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. And this is the Father's will which hath sent me: that of all which he hath given me, I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life, and I will raise him up at the last day.

OFFERTORY. O Lord Jesu Christ, King of glory, deliver the souls of all the faithful departed from the pains of hell, and from the bottomless pit: deliver them from the lion's mouth, that hell swallow them not up, that they fall not into darkness: but let Michael the standard-bearer bring them into the holy light: * Which thou didst promise of old unto Abraham, and his seed. ℣. We offer thee, O Lord, this sacrifice of prayer and praise: do thou receive it for the souls whose memory we this day recall: make them, O Lord, to pass from death unto life. Which thou didst promise of old unto Abraham and his seed.

PREFACE Through Jesus Christ our Lord. In whom hath been manifested forth unto us the hope of a glorious resurrection: giving unto them that bewail the certain condition of their mortality the comfort of thy promise of immortality to come. For thou, O Lord, takest not away but changest the life of thy faithful people, granting unto them at the dissolution of the tabernacle of their earthly pilgrimage, a dwelling place everlasting in the heavens. Therefore.

COMMUNION. Let light eternal shine upon them, O Lord: * With thy Saints for evermore: for thou art gracious. ℣. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. With thy Saints for evermore: for thou art gracious.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord: that the souls of thy servants and handmaidens, being by this sacrifice cleansed from all their sins, may obtain thy pardon and everlasting rest. Through

AT THE THIRD MASS.

INTROIT. *Requiem aeternam.*

REST eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. *Ps.* 65. Thou, O God, art praised in Sion, and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem: thou that hearest the prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who desirest not the death of a sinner, but rather that all mankind should be saved: we beseech thee mercifully to grant that thy servants and handmaidens, who have passed out of this world, may by the intercession of blessed Mary ever Virgin and of all thy Saints come to enjoy with them everlasting blessedness. Through.

The LESSON from the Revelation of blessed John the Divine. *Rev.* 14. 13.

IN those days: I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me: Write: Blessed are the dead,

which die in the Lord from henceforth. Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours: and their works do follow them.

GRADUAL. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. ℣. *Ps.* 112. The righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance: he will not be afraid of any evil tidings.

TRACT. Absolve, O Lord, the souls of all the faithful departed from all the chains of their sins. ℣. That by the succour of thy grace they may be found worthy to escape the avenging judgment. ℣. And enjoy the bliss of everlasting light.

SEQUENCE. Day of wrath, *p.* 443

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 6. 51.

AT that time: Jesus said unto the multitude of the Jews: I am the living bread, which came down from heaven. If any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my Flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. The Jews, therefore, strove among themselves, saying: How can this man give us his flesh to eat? Then Jesus said unto them: Verily, verily I say unto you: Except ye eat the Flesh of the Son of Man, and drink his Blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my Flesh, and drinketh my Blood, hath eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day.

OFFERTORY. O Lord Jesu Christ, King of glory, deliver the souls of all the faithful departed from the pains of hell, and from the bottomless pit: deliver them from the lion's mouth, that hell

swallow them not up, that they fall not into darkness: but let Michael the standard-bearer bring them into the holy light: * Which thou didst promise of old unto Abraham, and his seed. ℣. We offer thee, O Lord, this sacrifice of prayer and praise: do thou receive it for the souls whose memory we this day recall: make them, O Lord, to pass from death unto life. Which thou didst promise of old unto Abraham and his seed.

PREFACE. Through Jesus Christ our Lord. In whom hath been manifested forth unto us the hope of a glorious resurrection: giving unto them that bewail the certain condition of their mortality the comfort of thy promise of immortality to come. For thou, O Lord, takest not away but changest the life of thy faithful people, granting unto them at the dissolution of the tabernacle of their earthly pilgrimage, a dwelling place everlasting in the heavens. Therefore.

COMMUNION. Let light eternal shine upon them, O Lord: * With thy Saints for evermore: for thou art gracious. ℣. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. With thy Saints for evermore: for thou art gracious.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, almighty and merciful God: that the souls of thy servants and handmaidens, for whom we have now offered unto thee this sacrifice of praise, may by the operation of this Sacrament be cleansed from every stain of sin, and by thy mercy attain the blessedness of eternal light. Through.

November 11th.

ST. MARTIN, BISHOP & CONFESSOR

INTROIT. *Statuit ei. Ecclus.* 45.

THE Lord made with him a covenant of peace: and made him the chief of his people: that he should have the dignity of the priesthood for ever. *Ps.* 132. Lord, remember David: and all his trouble. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O LORD GOD, who seest that we put not our trust in anything that we do: mercifully grant; that, by the intercession of blessed Martin thy Confessor and Bishop, we may be defended against all adversity. Through.

The LESSON from the Book of Ecclesiasticus. *Ecclus.* 44. 16.

BEHOLD a great priest who in his days pleased the Lord and was found righteous: and in the time of wrath he was taken in exchange for the world. There was none like unto him to keep the law of the most High. Therefore by an oath the Lord assured him that he would increase him among his people. He established with him the blessing of all men and the covenant, and made it rest upon his head. He acknowledged him in his blessing: and preserved for him his mercy: so that he found favour in the sight of the Lord. He magnified him in the sight of kings: and gave unto him a crown of glory. An everlasting covenant he made with him and gave him a great priesthood and blessed him with glory, that he should execute the office of the priesthood and have honour in his name and offer unto him incense and a sweet savour.

GRADUAL. *Ecclus.* 44. Behold a great priest who in his days pleased the Lord. ℣. There was none like unto him to keep the law of the Most High.

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. Saint Martin, the blessed Bishop of the Town of Tours, fell on sleep: Angels, Archangels, Thrones, Dominations, and Virtues, received him. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 11. 33.

AT that time: Jesus said unto his disciples: No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel: but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light. The light of the body is the eye. Therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness. If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

OFFERTORY. *Ps.* 89. My truth also and my mercy shall be with him: and in my Name shall his horn be exalted.

PREFACE. *Common, but on Sunday, Of the most Holy Trinity as usual.*

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 24. Blessed is that servant, whom his Lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord our God: that the Sacrament, which we have received to the honour of the festival of thy saints, may, by their intercession, be rendered profitable unto us for our salvation. Through.

ON THE ANNIVERSARY OF THE DEDICATION OF A CHURCH

INTROIT. *Terribilis. Genesis* 28.

HOW dreadful is this place: this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven: and it shall be called the house of God. *Ps.* 84. O how amiable are thy dwellings, thou Lord of hosts: my soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord. ℣. Glory be.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who in a yearly remembrance dost renew to us the hallowing of this thy holy Temple, and dost suffer us continually to draw near in safety unto thy holy mysteries: mercifully hear the prayers of thy people and grant that whosoever entereth this house to ask thy blessing may rejoice in obtaining all that he desires. Through.

The LESSON from the Revelation of blessed John the Divine. *Rev.* 21. 2.

IN those days: I, John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying: Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men,

and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. And he that sat upon the throne said: Behold, I make all things new.

GRADUAL. This place is God's handiwork, a mystery beyond all price, and beyond reproof. ℣. O God, before whose face standeth the choir of Angels, mercifully hear the prayers of us thy servants. Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 138. I will worship toward thy holy temple: and praise thy Name. Alleluia.

After Septuagesima instead of Alleluia *and the verse following is said:*

TRACT. *Ps.* 125. They that put their trust in the Lord shall be even as the mount Sion: which may not be removed but standeth fast for ever. ℣. The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.

In Eastertide instead of the Gradual is said:

Alleluia, alleluia. ℣. *Ps.* 138. I will worship toward thy holy temple: and will praise thy Name. Alleluia. ℣. The house of God is surely founded, stablished upon the rock. Alleluia.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to Luke. *St. Luke* 19. 1.

AT that time: Jesus entered and passed through Jericho. And, behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich. And he sought to see

Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature. And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him; for he was to pass that way. And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him: Zacchaeus, make haste, and come down; for to-day I must abide at thy house. And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully. And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying: That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner. And Zacchaeus stood, and said unto the Lord: Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold. And Jesus said unto him: This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham. For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost. *The Creed is said.*

OFFERTORY. 1 *Chron.* 29. As for me, in the uprightness of my heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here: O Lord God of Israel keep this for ever in the heart of thy people, alleluia.

After Septuagesima the Alleluia *at the end of the Offertory is omitted.*

PREFACE. *Common, which is said even in Lent: but not upon Feasts of Our Lord, or on Sundays for which there is a Proper Preface.*

COMMUNION. *St. Matt.* 21. My house shall be called the house of prayer, saith the Lord: therein whosoever asketh, shall receive: and he that seeketh shall find, and unto him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

POSTCOMMUNION.

O GOD who of elect and living stones dost fashion for thy Divine Majesty an habitation everlasting: hear we pray thee the supplications of us thy people, that like as thy Church increaseth in outward and visible habitations, so it may ever advance towards the attainment of all inward and spiritual perfection. Through.

MASSES FOR THE DEAD

1. ON THE DAY OF DEATH OR OF THE BURIAL OF A DEAD PERSON

INTROIT. *Requiem aeternam.*

REST eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. *Ps.* 65. Thou, O God, art praised in Sion, and unto thee shall the vow be performed in Jerusalem: thou that hearest the prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them.

COLLECT.

O GOD, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions for the soul of thy servant *N.*, which this day thou hast commanded to depart out of this world: deliver *him* not into the hand of the enemy, neither forsake *him* at the last; but command *him* to be received by the holy Angels, and brought to the country of paradise; that forasmuch as *he* hoped and believed in thee, *he* may not undergo the pains of hell, but be made partaker of everlasting felicity. Through.

The Lesson from the EPISTLE of blessed Paul the Apostle to the Thessalonians. 1 *Thess.* 4. 13.

BRETHREN: I would not have you to be ignorant concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus shall God bring with him. For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we, which are alive, and remain unto the coming of the Lord, shall not prevent them which are asleep. For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the Archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first. Then we, which are alive and remain, shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

GRADUAL. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. ℣. *Ps.* 112. The righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance: he will not be afraid of any evil tidings.

TRACT. Absolve, O Lord, the souls of all the faithful departed from all the chains of their sins. ℣. That by the succour of thy grace they may be found worthy to escape the avenging judgment. ℣. And enjoy the bliss of everlasting light.

SEQUENCE.

Dies Irae.

DAY of wrath, and doom impending,
David's word with Sibyl's blending:
Heaven and earth in ashes ending.

O what fear man's bosom rendeth,
When from heaven the Judge descendeth,
On whose sentence all dependeth!

Wondrous sound the trumpet flingeth,
Through earth's sepulchres it ringeth,
All before the throne it bringeth.

Death is struck, and nature quaking,
All creation is awaking,
To its Judge an answer making.

Lo! the book exactly worded,
Wherein all hath been recorded,
Thence shall judgment be awarded.

When the Judge his seat attaineth,
And each hidden deed arraigneth,
Nothing unavenged remaineth.

What shall I, frail man, be pleading?
Who for me be interceding,
When the just are mercy needing?

King of majesty tremendous,
Who dost free salvation send us,
Fount of pity, then befriend us.

Think, kind Jesu, my salvation
Caused thy wondrous Incarnation,
Leave me not to reprobation.

Faint and weary thou hast sought me,
On the Cross of suffering bought me,
Shall such grace be vainly brought me?

Righteous Judge! for sin's pollution
Grant thy gift of absolution
Ere that day of retribution.

Guilty, now I pour my moaning,
All my shame with anguish owning:
Spare, O God, thy suppliant groaning.

Through the sinful woman shriven,
Through the dying thief forgiven,
Thou to me a hope hast given.

Worthless are my tears and sighing:
Yet, good Lord, in grace complying
Rescue me from fires undying.

With thy sheep a place provide me,
From the goats afar divide me,
To thy right hand do thou guide me.

When the wicked are confounded,
Doomed to flames of woe unbounded,
Call me, with thy saints surrounded.

Low I kneel, with heart-submission:
See like ashes my contrition!
Help me in my last condition!

Ah that day of tears and mourning!
From the dust of earth returning,
Man for judgment must prepare him.

Spare, O God, in mercy spare him:
Lord all-pitying, Jesu blest,
Grant them thine eternal rest. Amen.

✠ The Continuation of the HOLY GOSPEL according to John. *St. John* 11. 21.

AT that time: Martha said unto Jesus: Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give it thee. Jesus saith unto her: Thy brother shall rise again. Martha saith

unto him: I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day. Jesus said unto her: I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: and whosoever liveth and believeth in me, shall never die. Believest thou this? She saith unto him: Yea, Lord, I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.

OFFERTORY. O Lord Jesu Christ, King of glory, deliver the souls of all the faithful departed from the pains of hell, and from the bottomless pit: deliver them from the lion's mouth, that hell swallow them not up, that they fall not into darkness: but let Michael the standard-bearer bring them into the holy light: *Which thou didst promise of old unto Abraham, and his seed. ℣. We offer thee, O Lord, this sacrifice of prayer and praise: do thou receive it for the souls whose memory we this day recall: make them, O Lord, to pass from death unto life. Which thou didst promise of old unto Abraham and his seed.

PREFACE. Through Jesus Christ our Lord. In whom hath been manifested forth unto us the hope of a glorious resurrection: giving unto them that bewail the certain condition of their mortality the comfort of thy promise of immortality to come. For thou, O Lord, takest not away but changest the life of thy faithful people, granting unto them at the dissolution of the tabernacle of their earthly pilgrimage, a dwelling place everlasting in the heavens. Therefore.

COMMUNION. Let light eternal shine upon them, O Lord: *With thy Saints for evermore: for

thou art gracious. ℣. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. With thy Saints for evermore: for thou art gracious.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the soul of thy servant *N.*, which to-day hath passed from this world, being by this holy sacrifice cleansed and delivered from all sins, may obtain thy pardon and eternal rest. Through.

2. ON THE ANNIVERSARY OF THE DEAD

The Mass Requiem Aeternam *is said as at the 2nd Mass on All Souls Day, except for the following prayers.*

COLLECT.

O GOD, to whom alone belongeth the forgiveness of sins: grant, we pray thee, to the soul of thy servant [*or* handmaiden], whose burial we now commemorate; to find a place of refreshing, and the blessedness of thy rest, and to enjoy the glory of everlasting light. Through.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord: that the soul of thy servant [*or* handmaiden], whose burial we on this day do call unto remembrance: being by this holy sacrifice cleansed from all *his* sins, may obtain thy pardon and everlasting rest. Through.

3. AT DAILY MASSES OF THE DEAD

The Mass Requiem Aeternam *is said as at the 3rd Mass on All Souls Day, except that the following prayers are said.*

1. FOR BISHOPS OR PRIESTS DEPARTED

COLLECT.

O GOD who didst cause thy servants for whom we pray to enjoy the dignity of the priesthood, and some to be bishops after the order of thine Apostles : grant, we beseech thee, that they may come at length to the everlasting fellowship of thy saints in heaven whose ministry they did sometime share on earth. Through.

2. FOR BRETHREN, KINSFOLK, AND BENEFACTORS DEPARTED.

COLLECT.

O GOD, who desirest not the death of a sinner, but rather that all mankind should be saved: we beseech thee mercifully to grant that the brethren, kinsfolk, and benefactors of our congregation, who have passed out of this world, may by the intercession of blessed Mary Ever-Virgin and of all thy Saints come to enjoy with them everlasting blessedness.

3. FOR ALL THE FAITHFUL DEPARTED

COLLECT.

O GOD, the Creator and Redeemer of all them that believe: grant unto the souls of thy servants and handmaids the remission of all their sins; that as they have ever desired thy merciful pardon, so by the supplications of their brethren they may receive the same : Who livest.

1. FOR BISHOPS, OR PRIESTS DEPARTED.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, O Lord, that the prayers which we have this day offered for the souls of thy servants, Priests, or Bishops, may effectually obtain for them the pardon of thy mercy : that, as they have ever put their hope and confidence in thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord, so they may of thy mercy attain to his perpetual fellowship in heaven. Through the same.

2. FOR BRETHREN, KINSFOLK, AND BENEFACTORS DEPARTED.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, we beseech thee, almighty and merciful God : that the souls of our brethren, kinsfolk, and benefactors, for whom we have now offered unto thee this sacrifice of praise, may by the operation of this Sacrament be cleansed from every stain of sin, and by thy mercy attain the blessedness of eternal light.

3. FOR ALL THE FAITHFUL DEPARTED.

POSTCOMMUNION.

GRANT, O Lord, we pray thee, that our supplications may be acceptable in thy sight: that the souls of thy servants and handmaids, being delivered from all their sins, may be made partakers of thy heavenly redemption: Who livest and reignest.

THE ABSOLUTIONS OF THE DEAD

¶ *After Mass, the Priest lays aside the maniple and chasuble, and puts on a black cope. Then,*

standing at the foot of the catafalque, he says the following prayer which, however, is omitted if the body be absent.

COLLECT.

ENTER not into judgment with thy servant, O Lord, for in thy sight shall no man living be justified, except thou grant unto *him* remission of all *his* sins. Therefore, we beseech thee, pronounce not thy judgment upon *him*, whose cause the faithful prayer of Christian people commendeth unto thee : but grant that by the succour of thy grace, *he* may be found worthy to escape the avenging judgment, who upon earth was sealed with the sign of the Holy Trinity : Who livest and reignest, world without end. ℟. Amen.

The following Responsory is then said or sung :

DELIVER me, O Lord, from everlasting death in that fearful day: When the heavens and the earth shall be shaken: When thou shalt come to judge the world by fire. ℣. I am in fear and trembling, until the sifting be upon us and the wrath to come. *Rep.* When the heavens and the earth shall be shaken. ℣. Woe is me, for the day of wrath, calamity and misery, the great day of exceeding bitterness. *Rep.* When thou shalt come to judge the world by fire. ℣. Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord: and let light perpetual shine upon them. *Rep.* Deliver me, O Lord, *as far as* I am in fear.

¶ *Towards the end of the Responsory the Priest puts incense into the censer and blesses it. Then after :*

Kyrie eleison. Christe eleison. Kyrie eleison.

He says with a loud voice : Our Father, *and continues silently, while he asperses and censes the bier. Afterwards he says :*

℣. And lead us not into temptation.
℟. But deliver us from evil.
℣. From the gates of hell.
℟. Deliver their souls, O Lord.
℣. May they rest in peace. ℟. Amen.
℣. Lord, hear my prayer. ℟. And let my cry come unto thee.

℣. The Lord be with you. ℟. And with thy spirit.

Let us pray. COLLECT

ABSOLVE, O Lord, we pray thee, the soul of this thy servant from every bond of sin: that at the general Resurrection at the last day he may find refreshment in the glory of thy Saints. Through Christ our Lord. ℟. Amen.

¶ *But if the body be present the Priest says the following Collect :*

Let us pray. COLLECT.

O GOD, whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble petitions for the soul of thy servant *N.*, which this day thou hast commanded to depart out of this world : deliver *him* not into the hand of the enemy, neither forsake *him* at the last ; but command *him* to be received by the holy Angels, and brought to the country of paradise ; that forasmuch as *he* hoped and believed in thee, *he* may not undergo the pains of hell, but be made partaker of everlasting felicity. Through.

¶ *Then the Celebrant, making a cross over the bier with his hand, says :*

℣. **Rest eternal grant unto them, O Lord.**

℟. **And let light perpetual shine upon them.**

The Cantors sing : **May they rest in peace.** ℟. **Amen.**

¶ *Then the Priest says on the right note :*

℣. May *his* soul (their souls) and the souls of all the faithful departed, by the mercy of God, rest in peace. ℟. Amen.